Dublin . - Theatre Royal

### VOLUME

OF

## FARCES.

AS THEY ARE PERFORMED AT THE

THEATRE, SMOKE-ALLEY,

#### DUBLIN.

#### CONTAINING:

THE SPOILED CHILD; | MODERN ANTIQUES; THE FARMER; ANIMAL MAGNETISM; CHEATS OF SCAPIN; THE VILLAGE LAWYER; AND PEEPING TOM.

CHIT CHAT:

M,DCC,XCII. PRINTED FOR THE BOOKSELLERS.

## TIMU JOT

50

## FARCES.



DUBLIK

: DESMANAGE

THE PARTIES CALED CHATCHAT;
THE PARMINE;
AND TARRESTEM;
CHECKAT CHAT;
CHECKATHAT;
AND TARRESTEM;
CHECKATHAT;
AND TARRESTEM;

M.DCC,XCM.

CALLED FOR THE ECONOMICE.

## FARCE

THE REPORT OF THE PROPERTY OF THE PARTY OF T

NOT THE RESIDENCE

OF

# THE SPOIL'D CHILD;

IN TWO ACTS.

Mr E. Passer.

The Errone.

. Mirs Boorse.

AS PERFORMED AT THE

THEATRE-ROYAL,

Cangery, - - - - - Mis Secret.

SMOKE-ALLEY.

M,DCC,XCII.

PRINTED FOR THE BOOKSELLERS.

## DRAMATIS PERSONÆ.

#### MEN.

Little Pickle,

Pickle,

Tagg,

John,

Thomas,

Mrs Jordan.

Mr Inett,

Mr R. Palmer.

Mr Burton.

Mr Lyons.

### WOMEN.

Miss Pickle, - - - Mrs Hopkin.

Maria, - - - Miss Heard.

Margery, - - - Mrs Booth.

Susan, (Cook-maid) - - Mrs Edward.

## THE SPOIL'D CHILD;

#### ACT I.

SCENE.—A Dining Parlour.

Enter Miss Pickle and Pickle.

#### Pickle.

WELL, well, Sifter, have a little patience and there holidays will be over; and the boy then goes back to school and all will be quiet.

Miss P. Yes, till the next breaking up, no, no, brother, unless he is severely punish'd for what he has already done, depend upon it, this vicious humour will be confirmed into habit, and his follies increase in proportion with his years.

Pick. Now wou'dn't any one think to hear you talk, that my fon had actually some vice in him? for my part I own there is something so whimsical in all his tricks that I can't in my heart but forgive him, aye and for aught I know love him the better into the bargain.

Miss P. Yes truly—because you have never been a fusserer by them—had you been rendered ridiculous as I have been by his tricks as you call 'em, you wou'd have been the first to complain and to punish.

Pick. Nay, as to that, he hasn't spar'd even his father, is there a day passes I do not break my shins over stumbling-blocks he lays in my way?—why there isn't

A. 2

a door

1 2000 G

a door in the house but is arm'd with a bason of water on top, and left just a jarr—fo that I can't walk over my own house without running the hazard of a shower bath, or being wet through.

Miss P. Aye, no wonder the child's spoil'd-since you will superintend his education yourself, you indeed.

Pick. Sifter, fifter—don't provoke me, at any rate, I have wit enough to conceal my ignorance—I don't pretend to write verses and nonsense, as some folks do.

Miss P. Now wou'd you rail at me for the disposition I was born with? can I help it if the Gods have made me poetical as the divine bard says.

Pick. Made you Poetical indeed, 'Sblood if you had been born in a fireet near a college, or even next door to a day school, I shou'dn't have been surprised; but damn it madam, what had you to do with poetry and stuff.

Miss P. Provoking ignorance!

Pick. Hav'n't you rendered yourself the sneer of all your acquaintance by your refin'd and poetical intercourse with Mr Tagg the author, a sellow that strolls about the country spouting and acting in every barn he comes to—and wasn't he found concealed in your closet to the utter scandal of my bouse and the ruin of your reputation?

wou'd admire the effusions of Mr Tagg's pen, and be enchanted with his admirable acting as much as I am

-but as to this ftory it may serve as another sample of my nephew's sweet disposition, to coin base salfehoods against his aunt's character.

Pick. Do you tell me I can't educate my own child? and make a Lord Chancellor of him or an archbishop of Canterbury—which ever I like? just as I please? [During the last speech Pickle leans on the table which is drawn away by a string and he falls.

Miss P. I'll lay my life that is another trick of that little mischievous wretch.

Pick. (getting up.) An ungrateful little rascal! to serve me such a trick just as I had made an Archbishop of Canterbury of him—but as he can't be far off I'll immediately correct him—here Thomas (going meets Thomas aubo enters with table covered two plates, knives, and forks, roasted fowl, castors, butter boat, Se.—places table between chairs and Exit.)

Pick. But odfo here's dinner—well I'll defer my resentment till that's over—but if I don't remember this trick one while, say my name is not Pickle. (cuts up the fowl) Sister, this is the first pheasant we have had this season—it looks well—shall I help you? they say anger makes people dry—mine has made me hungry I think—come here's a wing for you, and some of the breast.

### Enter Susan, running. .

Su. O dear Sir! O dear ma'am! my young master ma'am! the parrot ma'am—O dear!

Pick. Parrot and young master—what the deuce does the girl mean?

Miss P. Mean! why as fure as I live that vile boy has been hurting my poor dear bird.

Su. Hurting, ma'am! no ma'am, indeed—besides I'm morally certain it was the strange cat kill'd it this morning.

Miss P. How! kill'd it, say you! but go on let's hear the whole.

Su. Why ma'am the truth is, I did but just step out of the kitchen for a moment, but in comes my young Master, whips the pheasant, that was roasting for dinner off the spit, and claps down your ladyship's parrot ready pick'd and truss'd in its place.

Pick. The parrot! the devil!

Su. I kept basting and basting, and never thought I was basting the parrot—till just now I found the pheafant and all the parrot's feathers hid in the kitchen cupboard.

Miss P. O my sweet, my beautiful young bird, I had but just learn'd it to talk too.

Pick. You taught it to talk—it taught you to talk you mean—I'm fure 'twas old enough—why 'twas hatched in the hard frost.

Miss P. Well, brother, what excuse now? but run Susan, and d'ye hear take John, and———

Enter JOHN flowly, and lame, bis face bound.

O John here's a fine piece of bufiness!

John. Aye, ma'am fure enough.—What you've heard I fee, bufiness indeed—the poor thing will never recover.

Miss P. What John, is it a mistake of Susan's, is it still alive? but where? where is it John?

John. Safe in stable an it were as found, a made a hot mash—woudn't touch it—so crippled, will never have a leg to put on ground again.

Pick. No, I'll fwear to that—for here's one of them. [bolding it up on the fork.

Miss P. What does the fool mean? what, what's in the stable? what are you talking of?

John. Master's favourite mare Daisey, ma'am, poor thing.

Pick. What? how! any thing the matter with Daifey woudn't part with her for-

John. Aye, aye, quite done up-won't fetch five pounds at next fair.

Miss P. This dunce's ignorance distracts me—come along Susan. [Exit with Susan.

Pick. Why what can it be? what the devil ails her. John. Why Sir, the long and the short of the affair is as how—he has cut me all across the face—mercy I did not lose my eye.

Pick. This curfed fellow will drive me mad, the mare, the mare, you foundrel the mare.

John. Yes Sir, the mare—then too my shins—Mafter Salve the surgeon says I must 'noint 'em wi—

Pick. Plague o' your fhins you dog, what's the matter with the mare?

John. Why, Sir, as I was coming home this morning over Black Down, what does I fee but young Mafter tearing over the turf upon Daifey, fo I calls to him to flop, that I knew your honour had forbid him to side her—but what does he me, but fmacks his whip full in my face, and dash over the gate into Stoney Lane.

Pick. Stoney Lane; well and what?

John. Farmer Flail met 'em, and had but just time to hide himself in the hedge before down comes mare and Master over a stone heap—and what's worse—when I rated him about it, he snatches up Tom Carter's long whip, and lays me so over the legs, and before I cou'd catch hold of him he whips out of the stable and was off like a shot.

Pick. Well, if ever I forgive him this—no—I'll fend him this moment back to school—school! Zounds
I'll fend him to sea.

#### Enter Miss Pickle.

Ph. E. Why what can did be foreign tale devil a

Miss P. Well brother, yonder comes your precious child—he's muttering all the way up stairs to himself some fresh mischief I warrant.

Pick. Aye, here he comes, stand back let's watch him—though I can never contain my passion long. (they retire.)

Enter

Enter LITTLE PICKLE with a kite at his back.

Little P. Well, fo far all goes on rarely-dinner must be near ready-Old Poll will taste well I dare say -Parrot and bread fauce, ha, ha, ha! they suppose they're going to have a nice young pheafant, an old parrot is a greater rarity I'm fure, I can't help thinking how devilish tough the drumsticks will be-a fine piece of work aunt will make when 'tis found out, ecod for ought I know, that may be better fun than t'other-no doubt Sukey will tell and John too about the mare, a parcel of fneaking fellows, always, tell, tell, tell, I only wish I cou'd catch 'em at school oncethat's all-I'd pay 'em well for't I'd be bound-O here they are, and as I live my father and aunt-to be fure I'm not got into a pretty scrape now-I almost wish I was safe back at school again. (puts down the kite, they come forward.) O Sir, how d'ye do? I was just coming to- h box seein to frenitte on con-

Pick. Come, come, no fooling, now how dare you look me in the face after the mischief you have done?

Little P. Mischief Sir! what mischief have I done?

Pick. This impudence provokes me beyond all, you know the value I fet upon that mare you have spoiled for ever.

Little P. But Sir—hear me—indeed I wasn't fo much to blame Sir, not fo very much.

Mi/s P. Don't aggravate your faults by pretending to excuse them, your father is too kind to you.

Little P. Dear Sir, I own I was unfortunate, but I heard you often complain how wild and vicious Daisey was, and fo, Sir, sooner than you should suffer, I was resolv'd to venture my own neck and try to tame her for you, that's all Sir;—and so I was no sooner mounted but off she set—I cou'dn't help that you know Sir—and so this missortune happen'd—but indeed Sir—and so this missortune happen'd—but indeed Sir—

Pick. Cou'd I be fure this was your motive, that it is merely love and regard for your old father makes you thus teize and torment him—perhaps I might be inclined—

- Yohn. Yes Sir, but 'twas no love and regard for I

Little P. John, you know, you were to blame—indeed Sir the truth is John was scolding me for it, and when I told him as I have told you why I did it, and that it was to hinder your being hurt, he faid that was no business of mine, and if your neck was broke twas no fuch great matter.

Pick. What! no great matter to have my neck

Little P. No Sir, so he said; and I was vex'd to him speak so of you—and I believe I might take up the whip and give him a cut or two on the legs—a cou'd not hurt him much.

Pick. Well child, I believe I must forgive you and hall John too—but I had forgot poor Poll; what did you roast the parrot for, you young dog you?

Little

Little P. Why Sir, I knew you and my aunt were both fo fond of it—I thought she'd like to see it well drest—but dear aunt (to Miss Pickle) I know you must be angry with me, and you think with reason.

Miss P. Don't speak to me\_\_\_I'm not so weak as your father, whatever you may fancy.

Little P. But indeed aunt you must hear me, had I not lov'd you as I do, I shou'dn't have thus offended you—but 'twas merely my regard for your character.

Pick. Character!

John. Character !- O Lord-O Lord.

Pick. Get about your bufiness you scoundrel.

Exit John.

Little P. Why dear aunt, I had heard that no ladies kept parrots, or lap dogs, till they were no longer able to keep lovers, and when at school I told 'em you kept a parrot, the boys said, then you must be a foolish old maid.

Miss P. Indeed! impudent young wretches.

Little P. Yes aunt, and so I resolved you shou'd no longer be thought so—for I think you're a great deal too handsome for an old maid, (kisses ber band).

Pick. Come Sifter, faith you must forgive him-no female heart can withstand that.

Miss P. Brother I can forgive where I see occasion, but though these faults are thus excused, how will you answer to a charge of scandal and ill-nature.

Little P. Ill-nature ma'am—I'm fure nobody can accuse me of that.

Miss P. How will you justify the report you spread of my being lock'd up in my closet with Mr Tagg the author—can you defend so vile an attempt to injure my dear reputation.

Pick. What! that too I suppose was from your care of her character—and so to hinder your aunt from being thought an old maid; you lock'd her up in her closet with this author as he's call'd?

Little P. Nay indeed dear ma'am—I befeech you 'twas no fuch thing—all I faid was, you were amufing yourself in your closet with a favourite author.

Miss P. I amuse myself, in my closet with a favourite author! worse and worse.

Pick. Sifter, have patience-hear-

Miss P. I am ashamed to see you support your boy in such insolence—I indeed! who am scrupulous to a fault—but no longer will I remain subject to such impertinence, I quit your house Sir, and you shall quit all claim to my fortune—this moment I'll alter my will, and leave my money to a stranger sooner than to your family.

[Exit.

Pick. Her money to a stranger! O the three per cents consols—O the India Stock—go child—fly, throw yourself at your aunt's feet, say any thing to please her—I shall run distracted—O those consols!

Little P. I'm gone Sir, shall I say she may die as soon as she pleases, but she must not leave her money to a granger.

Millo an Pick.

Pick. Aye, aye, there's a good boy; fay any thing to please her, that will do very well; say she may die as soon as she pleases, but she must not leave her money to a stranger.

[Exit. Little Pickle Well never man was so tormented. I thought when my poor dear wise Mrs Pickle died, and lest me a disconsolate widower, I had some chance of being a happy man—but I know not how it is—I cou'd bear the vexations of my wise's bad temper, better than this woman's—all my married friends were as miserable as myself, that was some relief, but now—faith here she comes, and in a fine humour no doubt.

#### Enter MISS PICKLE.

Miss P. Brother I have given directions for my immediate departure, and I am now to tell you, I will perfist in my defign, unless you this moment adopt the scheme I yesterday laid down for my nephew's amendment.

Pick. Why my dear fifter you know there's nothing I wou'dn't readily do to fatisfy and appeale you, but to abandon my only child and take a beggar's brat into my arms—impossible!

Miss P. (going.) Very well Sir, then I'm gone.

Pick. But Sifter flay—was ever man fo used—how long is this scheme of yours to last? how long am I to be deprived of him?

Mi/s P. How long! why till he's brought duly to reflect on his bad behaviour, which nothing will induce them to do fooner than thinking he is no longer your

fon, but the child of poor parents—I yesterday spoke to Margaret his old nurse, and she fully comprehends the whole affair.

Pick. But why in addition to the quitting my own child, am I to have the torment of receiving her's—wont the fending him away be fufficient.

Miss P. Unless the plot's manag'd my way, I'll have nothing to fay to it, but begone, can't you tell that his distress at losing his situation, will be augmented, by seeing it in possession of another? come, come, Brother, a week's purgatory will reform him, depend on it.

Pick. Why to be fure as you fay, it will reform him and as we shall have an eye upon him all the while, and Margaret was his own nurse.

Miss P. You may be fure she'll take care of him. Well since this is settled, the sooner it is done the better. Thomas! (Enter Thomas.) fend your young master here.

[Exit Thomas

Pick. I fee you're finally refolv'd and no other way will content you—well heaven protect my poor child.

Miss P. Brother you are so blinded by your soolish fondness, that you cease to perceive what is for his benefit, 'tis happy for you there is a person to direct you of my superior discernment.

#### Enter LITTLE PICKLE.

Little P. Did you fend for me aunt?

Pick. Child come hither, I have a fecret to disclose to you, at which you will be surpris'd.

Little P. A secret Sir!

Mijs P. Yes, and one that requires your utmost courage to bear, you are no longer to consider that person as your father—he is not so—Margaret who nurs'd you has confess'd—and the thing is sufficiently prov'd, that you are not bis son but ber's—She exchanged you when an infant for my real nephew, and her conscience at last compell'd her to make the discovery.

Little P. I another person's child? impossible!——
Ah you are only joking with me now to see whether
I love you or not—but indeed I am yours—my heart
tells me I am only, only yours. (to Pickle)

Pick. You deceive yourfelf—there can be no doubt of the truth of Margaret's account.

Little P. Good heavens! dear Sir don't fay fo—I will not believe it—it can never be?—must I then give up all I respect and love to the possession of another? believe me Sir 'tisn't the splendor of riches I repine at quitting, 'tis the happiness I never till now felt of calling you father—aunt.

Pick. Affure yourfelf of our protection, but no longer can you remain in this house—I must not do an injury to my own child—you belong to others—to them you must now go.

Little P. Yet Sir, for an inftant hear me—pity me dear aunt, if yet I dare to call you fo, intercede in my behalf—heaven! fhe knows me not. Ah! then too fure I know I am not your child—or would that diftress, which draws tears of pity from them, fail to move nature in you—farewel I must away—but at least for-

give me—pardon the faults I have committed—you cannot fure in pity deny me that——

SONG .- Tune " Je fuis Lindor" (voice alone.)

Since then I'm doom'd this fad reverse to prove,
To quit each object of my infant care,
Torn from an honour'd Parent's tender love,
And driven the keenest storms of fate to bear.
Ah but forgive me! pitied let me part,
Your frowns too sure would break my finking heart.

II.

Where'er I go, whate're my lowly state, Yet grateful mem'ry still shall linger here, And haply musing o'er my cruel sate, You still may greet me with a tender tear. Ah! then forgive me, &c. &c.

[Excunt.

THO OF ACT FIRST.

particularly and the second second and the second

line decreased in a restaurant new

Bigging and the state of the state of the said

sells with the alger of the tree of any

he did wrater done to byrear to pay of splitting

there I know I am had promi I said

ACT

#### ACT II.

SCENE .- A Parlour.

Enter MISS PICKLE and MARGERY.

#### Margery.

A ND fo as I was telling your ladyship, poor little master does so take it to heart—and so weep and wail, it almost makes me cry to hear him.

Miss P. Well, well, fince he begins already to repent his punishment shall be but short—but have you brought your boy with you?

Marg. Aye, have I—poor Tommy—he came from aboard of ship but now—and is so grown and alter'd —fure enough he believes every word I have told him as your honour order'd me—and I warrant is so sheep-ish and shamefaced—O here comes my master—he has heard it all already——

#### Enter PICKLE.

but my lady, shall I fetch my poor Tommy to you?he's waiting without.

Pick. What that ill looking young rafcal in the hall? he with the jacket and trowfers?

Marg. Aye, your honour, then you have feen him? Pick. Seen him!—aye and felt him too—the booby met me bolt at the corner—run his curft carrotty poll in my face and has loofen'd every tooth in my head I believe.

Marg. Poor lad—he's a failor and but awkward as yet and fo fhy I warrent—but will your honour be kind to him——

Pick. Kind to lum-why I'm to pass for his father, a'n't 1?

Marg. Aye, I wish your honour bad been poor Tommy's father—but no such luck for me, as I say to my husband.

Pick. Indeed !-your husband must be very much obliged to you, and so am I-

Marg. But do, your honour, once let me fee my Tommy dreft in his fine smart Cloaths.

Pick. Damme! I don't half like that Tommy.

Miss P. Yes, yes, you shall—but now go and fetch him here to us—I shou'd like much to see him.

Marg. Do you now madam, speak kindly to him, for poor boy he's quite dash'd. [Exit.

Pick. Dash'd!—yes and he has dash'd some of my teeth out, plague on him.

Miss P. New Mr Pickle I infit upon your observing a proper behaviour and decorum towards this poor lad—observe the condescension of my deportment—methinks I feel a strange inclination already in his favour—perhaps I may advance him by and by to be my page, shall I brother?—here he comes—and I declare as prepossessing a countenance as I ever beheld. Enter MARGERY and LITLLE PICKLE, as a Sailor-

Miss P. Come hither, child, was there ever fuch an engaging air.

Marg. Go, Tommy, do as you're bid, that's a good boy, thank his honour for his goodness to you.

Little P. Be you the old fellow that's just come to be my father?

Pick. (afide.) Old fellow !—he's devilish dash'd to be fure—yes I am the old fellow as you call it—will you be a good child?

Little P. Aye, but what will you gi' me?—must I be good for nothing?

Pick. Good for nothing! nay, that I'll fwear you are already, well, and how long have you been come from Sea, eh? how do you like a failors life? eh?

#### SONG .- Melton Oyfters.

#### LITTLE PICKLE.

I am a brifk and sprightly lad,

Just come home from sea, Sir,

Of all the lives I ever led,

A sailor's life for me, Sir.

Yeo, yeo, yeo! yeo, yeo, yeo!

While the boatswain pipes all hands

With a yeo, yeo, yeo, Sir.

Y

.

5

13

0

1

1

17

What girl but loves the merry tar
That o'er the Ocean roam, Sir,

In every clime we find a Port In every Port a home, Sir, Yeo, yeo, &c.

But when our, country's foes are nigh

Each hastens to his gun, Sir,

We make the boasting Frenchman fly,

And bang the haughty don, Sir, Yeo, yeo, &c.

Our foes fubdued, once more on shore,
We spend our cash with glee, Sir,
And when all's gone we drown our care,
And out again to sea, Sir.
Yeo, yeo, yeo, yeo, yeo, yeo!
And when all's gone again to Sea,
With a yeo, yeo, yeo, Sir.

Pick. So, this is the way I'm to be entertain'd in future with forecastle jokes and tarpaulin songs

Miss P. Brother, don't speak so harshly to the poor lad—come to me, my pretty boy, I'll be your friend.

Little P. Friend! Oh what your my Grand-mother

—(to Miss P.) father mustn't I call her Granne?

Pick. What, he wants encouragement, Sister, he's found out one relation however—this boy's affurance diverts me, I like him—(afide.)

Little P. Granne's mortal cross and frumpish—la, father! what makes your mother there so plaguy foul weather'd.

Miss P. Mother, indeed!

Pick. O nothing at all, my dear, she's the best humour'd person in the world—go, throw yourself at her feet and ask her blessing—perhaps she may "gi'ye something." (mimics.)

Little P. A bleffing!—I shan't be much richer for that, neither, perhaps she may give me half a crown—1'll throw myself at her feet and ask for a guinea—(kneels) dear graune, gi' me that pretty picture (catches at it.)

Miss P. Stand off, wretch—am I to be robb'd as well as infulted.

Marg. Fie! child! learn to behave yourfelf better.

Little P. Behave myfelf—learn you to behave yourfelf—I shoud'nt ha' thought of you indeed—get you
gone—I'm a young gemman now, and mustn't remember old acquaintances—get out, I say.

[drives ber off and follows.

Pick. Well, Sister—this plan of yours I hope succeeds to your satisfaction—he'll make a mighty pretty Page, sister, what an engaging air he has, Sister,—this is some revenge for her treatment of my poor boy.

[Afide.

Miss P. I perceive this to be all a contrivance—and this boy is taught to infult me thus—but ere long, you may repent this unparallell'd treatment of unprotected innocence.

[Exit.]

Pick. What she means to go off with her lover the player man, I suppose—but I'll watch her and her consols

Re-enter LITTLE PICKLE.

Little P. There they go—ha, ha, ha! my scheme has gone on rarely—rather better than their's I think—blessings on the old nurse for consenting to it.—l'll teach 'em to turn people out of doors—let me see—what trick shall I play 'em now—suppose I set the house on fire—no, no, its too soon for that—that will do very well by and by—let me see—I wish I cou'd see my sister—I'll discover myself to her, and then we might contrive something together nicely—that stair-case leads to her room—I'll try and call her—(goes and listens) there's nobody in the way—hist, hist!

Maria, Maria!—she hears me—she's coming this way—(runs and bides bimself.)

#### Enter MARIA.

Mar. Sure fomebody call'd me—no, there's nobody here, heigho! I've almost cried myself blind about my poor brother—for so I shall always call him—aye, and love him too—(going)

Little P. Maria !- Sifter !- ftop an inftant.

Mar. My Brother! Charles! impossible!

Little P. 'Tis e'en so, faith—'twas all a trick about the nurse and child—I coax'd the old woman to confess the whole to me—so borrowing this dress as you see—return'd to plague 'em a little more, that's all—now you and I must consult together how to revenge ourselves—let me see—how shall we vex 'em—l'll let

'em see who's best at plotting—what shall it be—you can't contrive to kill yourself for the loss of me, can you—that wou'd have a fine effect—is there nothing I can think of—suppose you pretend to fall in love with me and we may run away together!

Mar. That will do admirably, and you may depend on my playing my part with a good will, for I owe them fome revenge for their treatment of you—befides you know I can refuse you nothing.

#### Enter PICKLE behind.

1

d

e

r-

3

1

y

y

y

d

ut

n-

ou

ge

let

Little P. Thank you a thousand times, my dear Maria—thus we'll contrive it (Seeing Pickle, they pretend to aubisber)

Pikle. What !—how's this !—" Dear Maria," and "I'll refuse you nothing." Death and the devil! my daughter has fallen in love with that young rascal and his yeo, yeo, yeo—see too, they embrace (comes forward) mighty well, young madam, mighty well, but come, you shall be lock'd up immediately, and you, young rascal, be whipt out of the house—

Little P. You won't be so hard-hearted sure—we will not part—here is my anchor fix'd—here am I moor'd for ever—

(Pickle endeavours to take Maria from bim—She refifts

—And Little P. detains her by the hand)

Mar. (romantically) No—we'll never, never part— O cruel, cruel fate!

Pick. He has infected her with his affurance already
—what you young minx, do you own you love him?

Mar.

Mar. Love him! Sir, I adore him, and spite of your utmost opposition ever, ever shall.

Pick. O ruin'd! undone! what a wretched old man am I—but Maria! child!

Mar. Think not to diffuade me, Sir, vain attempt! no, Sir, my affections are fix'd, never to be recall'd.

Pick. O dear, what shall I do! what will become of me—Oh! a plague on my plot, I have lost my daughter, and for ought I know, my son too—Why child, he's a poor beggar—he's not worth a sixpence.

Mar. My foul abhors fo low a thought—I defpife wealth—know, Sir, I cherish nobler sentiments—

The generous youth shall own,

" I love him for himfelf alone."

Pick. What, poetry too! nay then 'tis time to prevent further mischief—(pulls ber) Go to your room—a good key shall ensure your safety, and that young rascal may go back to sea, with his yeo, yeo, yeo, if he will.

Mar. I obey your harsh commands Sir, and am gone but alas I leave my heart behind.

[Exit, Pickle locks ber in:

Pick. Now Sir, for you—don't look fo audacious, you young villain, don't fancy you belong to me—I utterly disclaim you.

Little P. (laughiag) But that's rather too late now, old one, you have publicly faid I was your fon, and damme I'll make you stand to it.

Pick.

66

Pick. The devil! here's an affair—here John! Tho-mas! William!

Enter John, Thomas and Susan.

Take that fellow, and turn him out of doors immediately.

Tho. Fellow! who, Sir?

ř

m

t)

ne

ny

hy

ee.

ife

re-

ng

if

one

in:

us,

w,

and

ick.

Pick. Who! why zounds! bim there, don't you fee him.

John. What! my new young mafter! no, Sir, I've turn'd out one already—I'll turn out no more—

Pick. He's not your young mafter—he's no fon of mine—away with him I fay.

Su. No, Sir—we know our young mafter too well for all that—why he's as like your honour as one pea is like another.

John. Aye, heaven bless him!—and may he shortly succeed your honour in your estate and fortune.—

Pick. Rogues! villains! I'm abused, robbed—(drives Servants off) there's a conspiracy form'd against me—and this little Pirate is at the head of the gang—

Enter Thomas, gives Pickle a letter and Exit.

Odfo! here's a letter from my poor boy—this is a comfort indeed—well, I'll fend for him home without further delay—(reads) "Honoured Sir—I heartily repent of having fo far abused your goodness while bless'd with your protection—but as I fear no penitence will reftore me to your favour have resolved to put it out of my power again to offend you—by bidding "adieu

" adieu to my country for ever"—here John! go, run directly to Margery's fetch home my Son, and—

Little P. You may fave yourself the trouble—'tis too late—you'll never bring him too, now—make as many fignals, and fire as many guns as you please.

Pick. What d'ye mean-

Little P. Mean—why he and I have changed births that's all.

Pick. Chang'd births!

Little P. Aye, I'm got into his hammock and he's got into mine, that's all, he's fome leagues off at fea by this time—the tide ferves, the wind's fair, and Botany Bay's the word my old boy.

Pick. Botany Bay—then my mifery is complete—unhappy Pickle—but I'll inftantly fee about this my-felf—and if its true—I'll come back just to blow out your brains—and so be either hang'd, or fent to Botany Bay after him.

[Exeunt.

#### SCENE .- A Garden.

#### Enter Miss Pickle.

Miss P. This is the hour of my appointment with Mr Tagg—and my brother's absence is favourable indeed—well after such treatment, can he be surprised if I throw myself into the arms of so passionate an admirer—my sluttering little heart tells me this is an important criss in my happiness—how much these vile men have to answer for in thus bewitching us filly girls—

Tagg. (behind) "The heavy hours are almost past."
"That part my love and me."

Enters.

" My longing eyes may hope at last, "Their only joy to see."

Thus most charming of your fex, let me prostrate myfelf at the shrine of beauty. (kneels)

Mi/s P. Mr Tagg, I fear I never can be yours.

Tagg. Adorable, lovely, the most beautified Ophelia "beautified is a vile phrase"—

Miss P. Indeed, Mr Tagg, you make me blush with your compliments.

Tagg. Compliments!—" O call not by that hack"nied name the voice of truth"—" lovely nymph O
"deign to hear me—I'll teach you what it is to love."

Miss P. Love! Mr Tagg!—O moderate your tranfports be advised—think no more of this fatal passion.

Tagg. Think no more of it!—" can love be controul'd by advice?"—" will Cupid our mother obey?"
—O then confent my angel to join our hands in one
—or give me my death in a frown.

Miss P. Can I refuse any thing to such a lover—but my dear friend—were I to consent to our tender union —how cou'd we contrive our escape—my brother's vigilance wou'd overtake us—and you might have some cause to repent of his anger.

[LITTLE PICKLE Enters, fees them and runs off un-

Ca

Tagg.

rths

run

too

any

he's fea and

myout Bo-

eunt.

Me deed if I

250

men

agg.

60 0

"but fear makes the danger feem double—fay Hymen "what mischief and trouble, say what men will, wedlock's a Pill—bitter to swallow and hard of digestion"—l've contrived the plot and every scene of the elopement—here in this shady blest retreat will I unfold it all—(reaches chairs) lets sit down like Jessica and the fair Lorenzo here—(they sit.)

- "Wou'd you tafte the moon tied bair,
- "To yon Aagrant bower repair,
- "Where mixing with the poplar bough,
- " The bantling fine shall shelter you.
- " Since mufic is the food of love
- "We'll to the nightingale's complacent notes
- "Tune our diffresses and record our Woes."

[During the above speech, Little Pickle steals on behind them, sews their clothes together and runs off unseen. Miss P. O I cou'd listen thus for ever to the charms of love and harmony—but how are we to plan our escape?

Tagg. In a low and mean attire muffled up in a great cloak will I await you in this happy spot—but why, my foul, why not this instant sy—thus let me seize my tender bit of lamb—there I think I had her as dead as mutton (aside.)

Miss P. No, I'm not yet equipp'd for an elopement, and what is of more consequence still, I hav'n't got with me a casket of jewels I have prepared, rather too valuable to be lest behind. Tagg (afide.) That is of some consequence indeed to .
me—" my diamond, my pearl," then be a good girl
until I come to thee again———

Mi/s P. Come back again in the difguise immediately—and if fortune favours faithful lovers vows I will contrive to slip out to you———

Tagg. Dispose of me, lovely creature as you please—but don't forget the casket.

Enter LITTLE PICKLE, running.

Little P. Granne! granne!

Miss P. What rude interruption's this?

Little P. O nothing at all—only father's coming—that's all—

Tagg. The devil! what a catastrophe! (both rise)

Miss P. One last adieu! (they embrace) think you we shall ever meet again——

[they find themselves fasten'd together and struggle.
Tagg. Damme if I think we shall ever part—
Miss P. Don't detain me—wont you let me go—
Tagg. Go! zounds! I wish you was gone.
[Miss Pickle runs off with the lap of Tagg's coat, which

tears of Tagg Exit—Little Pickle runs off laughing.

Enter Pickle.

Pick. Well, all's not so bad as I fear'd—he's not yet gone to sea, and Margery assures me I shall see him again soon, quite another thing from what he was—but now let me look after my Sister—tho' she let me play the fool, I'll take care to prevent ber—I mustn't give up the consols too—but odso I haven't yet seen

C 3

my

at 1y,

nd

n.

ms

ur

n

1-

C.

ne

30

d

ad

n't

her

gg.

my daughter,—I'll to her first, lest young yeo, yeo, shou'd really get her shipt off—and when I've secured fifteen, I'll look after fifty—but who's coming here? I'll conceal myself and watch—(goes into the arbour.)

Enter Miss Pickle, with a cafket.

Miss P. Mr Tagg—Mr Tagg—I hope he's return'd
—how I tremble—kind Cupid aid your vot'ry's feeble
fteps——

Enter LITTLE PICKLE, difguised in a long cloak.

Miss P. (missaking bim for Tagg) O my dear Mr Tagg—take the casket, and let us make haste that we may escape before my brother comes back———

Little P. (Kissing ber band) This way—this way— [as they are going Old Pickle comes from the arbour and slops 'em.

Pick. Your most obedient, humble servant, madam—well said sifty egad!—your most obsequious, Mr Alexander (collars Little Pickle) what John! William! Thomas! you sha'n't want attendants, mighty Prince—(Enter Servants) or may hap you had rather sleep in a castle, great Hero, we have a convenient jail close by, where you'll be very safe, most illustrious chief——

Miss P. A jail! O heav'ns! poor dear Mr Tagg—a victim to his love for me—Oh let's implore his forgiveness and entreat him to release you.

[Little Pick. kneels-throws off bis disguise and appears in bis own bair, tho' fill in the Sailor's dress.

Little P. Thus then let me implore for pardon, and believe that a repentance fo fincere as mine will never fuffer fuffer my heart again to wander from its duty towards him.

eo.

red

re?

r'd

ble

Mr

we

ind

ex-

m!

\_

n a

by,

or-

ars

ind

ver fer Pick. What's this, my fon, (embraces bim) odds my heart I'm glad to fee him once more—O you dear little fellow—but you wicked fcoundrel, how dare you play me fuch tricks?

Little P. Tricks! O Sir, recollect you have kindly pardoned them already, and now you must intercede for me with my aunt, that I may have ber forgiveness too, for preventing her from eloping with her tender swain, Mr Tagg.

Pick. Mr Tagg! odfo! there the confols were finking apace, but you have rais'd them once more. (embraces)

Little P. And do you then indeed, Sir, fincerely forgive me and forget all my past follies.

Pick. Forget them—ah, had you vex'd me as much again I shou'd have been more than repaid by the happiness of this moment.

Little P. Kind Sir, my joy is then complete, and I will never more offend,

#### (Comes forward.)

And yet wou'd these our fair and gracious spectators condescend to own they have been amused by my tricks, (and if I can judge of looks, or am skill'd in the language of eyes, they deign to smile assent) I shall be tempted again to transgress.

FINIS.

THE SPOKED CHEED.

额

the wall at the interpret name to de the fall

-the rest was for energy as a rain to be a likely to be found the fillow- but you selected the day but due for

the property of the second of

they has preventing him item eleging while bey terder

was the rest of the contract of the west falls ten manor har you have not a thong or on your con-

TALL TO AND do you thank by the The Court fac-. which have you like from the comments

Amon as and I say a to had the to sai topped your squite to the partial areas need over the area again

11m est of a real story of a second of the s

18 1070

il tell way to be labely be tempted again to transport.

TATE OF THE STATE OF THE STATE

## MUSICAL ENTERTAINMENT

生物 经基础 医红色

Colored Derranting

rish from the land appellants Wite

## THE FARMER.

IN TWO ACTS.

AS PERFORMED AT THE

position to the first being a continue to be

THEATRE-ROYAL,

SMOKE-ALLEY.

in the property programs distributed vilable on to

SCENE Stee in March all the Planch of the Landon

Since Batto Balaberry, and distort a remember

W O M E M

M,DCC,XCII.

PRINTED FOR THE BOOKSELLERS.

#### DRAMATIS PEERSONÆ.

MEN.

Colonel Dormant,
Valentine,
Fairly,
Counfellor Flummery,
Farmer Blackberry,
Jemmy Jumps,
Rundy,
Bailiff,
rft Waiter,
2d Waiter,
Richard,
Farmer Stubble.

#### WOMEN.

Louifa,
Betty Blackberry,
Molly Maybush,
Landlady,

SCENE lies in Kent all the First Act, and in London all the Second.

#### THB FARMER.

to be sure, but I was play districtly I'm prote-

SAME OF THE

# know the Colonel, it **I To A** the chief hash't feet him force he was the Milk of a per-citic I told

SCENE.—A Rural Prospect, with a view of a gentler man's Seat at some distance.

Enter FAIRLY and COLONEL DORMANT.

## the to the derive the many reasons with the tast tooth mill project many Fairly. (paffionately)

YOUR master's a rascal! unknown to me marrying my daughter, then leaving her behind him in Canada; and here stepping into all the vices of London! a single gentleman for sooth! deny his marriage! but I'll strip him of his new got wealth.

Col. Hush! that's likely to happen without your help; you know that old humourist, his uncle Colonel Dormant, wishing to avoid the bustle and etiquette of rank, as a trial gave my master here the enjoyment of his fortune; of which hearing he makes so ill an use, he has absolutely advertised in the news-papers, to find if he ha'n't some other relation living to transfer it to.

Fairly. Then he has another relation, hereabouts too, and to find him is what brought me into Kent.

All my wealth is thine.

Col. What's his name?

Fairly. I wont tell. and along the blog al

Col. Me you may; I'm Captain Valentine's fteward to be fure, but I was plac'd here by his uncle, merely as a guardian over him; and harkee, Mr Fairly, you know the Colonel, from being fo much abroad, hasn't feen him fince he was the height of a pen-cafe: I told him though of his deferting your daughter—all his profligate exploits! he's fo much incens'd that—here's a letter in his own hand, commanding my mafter to refign every shilling's worth belonging to him, without beat of drum this very evening, march out of his house yonder, and for the first time appear before him on the parade in St James's Park to-morrow morning.

Fairly. (with joy) Then he's ruin'd! ah, ha! good Captain Valentine! isn't that he cajoling fome fimple country girl; (looking out) and his wife! my poor child Louisa, oh how I should like to break his bones! but no sword and pistol work for me, no I'll find the honest farmer Colonel Dormant's relation that's to supercede him—I'll teach a captain to wrong a lawyer. [Exeunt.

Enter VALENTINE, and BETTY BLACKBERRY.

had if he ha'n't fone , She I to A tion living to handler

Stuckensoni acceptor Valentine. 1500 and I Adapted

If thou wilt be mine,

In gold and pearls array'd,

All my wealth is thine.

If not enjoy'd with thee,
E'en Nature's beauties fade,
Sweetest do but love me,
Charming village maid.

Had I yon Shepherd's care,
Your lambs to feed and fold
The dog star heat I'd bear,
And winter's piercing cold;
Well pleas'd I'd toil for thee,
At harrow, stail, or spade,
Sweetest do but love me,
Charming village maid.

This morn at early dawn,

I had a hedge rose wild,

It's sweets perfum'd the lawn,

'Tis nature's sportive child;

My lovely fair for thee,

Transplanted from the glade,

Sweetest do but love me,

Charming village maid.

Enter FARMER BLACKBERRY, (with a milk pale.)

Far. Where is this daughter of mine? ah! ha!

Betty. I vow your honour all these fine things would make me vastly conceited.

Far. Ah! he won't have much trouble to do that.

[Afide.

Val. My adorable angel!

Far. I've heard fay fuiries are good at it, but now I'll fee an angel milk my cow.

Betty. La, father! talk of your cows to a gentleman.

[Farmer giving ber the pail puts ber off.

Val. Stop Farmer! yes I'll propose—he daren't refuse his Landlord (aside) I—shall—deal with you fair and open, your daughter Betty pleases me—name any settlement—or by God I'll sign a carte blanche—you know the world—and I dare say you understand me.

Far. Why, yes Sir, I think I do understand you. Pray Sir, did you ever feel the weight of an English cudgel.

Val. (Surpris'd) A what!

Far. Sir you may be yet a parent, then you'll be capable of a Father's feelings at the cruel offer, to make him a party in the profitution of his child.

#### A I R .- Farmer.

E'er around the rude oak that o'ershadows you mill,
The fond ivy had dar'd to entwine,
E'er the church was a ruin that nods on the hill,
Or a rook built his nest on the pine.

Could I trace back the time a far distant date,
Since my fore-father's toil'd in this field,
And the farm I now hold on your honour's estate,
Is the same that my grandfather till'd.

He dying bequeath'd to his Son a good name, Which unfully'd descended to me, F

For my child I preferv'd it, unfully'd by shame,

And it still from spot shall be free.

Enter COLONEL DORMANT.

Val. This Farmer—by heavens—I—

Col. My good Sir!—hear your poor Steward! inflead of ill will to the Farmer, as an English gentleman you should cherish the generous spirit of an English yeoman. For the affront you offer'd your honour would not at all suffer by making him an apology.

Val. Apology! damn'd impudent this! (afide)
Total will you take it?

Col. (Quick) That I will Sir—and as an atonement, fuppose I present him from you an acquittance for his rent, as this is quarter day?

Val. A pretty proposal! but ha, ha, ha! I'll fit my busy Steward (cfide); come I'll write a few lines of apology, you draw out a receipt, I'll enclose it, and you shall take it to him immediately. His daughter my bonny Bett! Total can you blame me.

#### A I R .- Valentine.

No more I'll count the town bred fair,
Who shines in artificial beauty,
For native charms without compare,
Claim all my love, respect, and duty.
Oh my bonny, bonny, Bett sweet blossom,
Was I a king so proud to wear thee,
From off the verdant couch I'd bear thee,
To grace the faithful lover's bosom,
O my bonny bonny Bet.

Yet ask me where these beauties lie,
I cannot say in smile or dimple,
In blooming cheek or radiant eye,
'Tis happy nature wild and simple.
O my bonny bonny Bet—

Let dainty beaux for Ladies fine,
And figh in numbers trite and common,
Ye Gods one darling wish be mine,
And all I ask is lovely woman.

O my bonny bonny Bet-

Come dearest girl, the rosy bowl,

Like thy bright eye with pleasure dancing,

My heav'n art thou, so take my soul,

With rapture every sense entrancing.

O my bonny bonny Bett—

[Excunt.

#### SCENE .- FARMERR BLACKBERRY'S boufe.

Enter FARME and BETTY.

Far. There, stay within doors since you can't walk out, without having a gentleman after you.

Betty. La father the Gentlemen are so tempting! He, he, he.

Far. Ods bobs! I command you not to let him speak to you.

Betty. If a Gentleman's going to speak would'n't it be very rude in me to stop his mouth?

Far. Then always get out of his way.

Betty. That I certainly shall, if he's on borse back.

Far.

Far. Zounds huffey, couldn't you turn and walk from him.

Betty. So I did; and he turn'd and walk'd from me; but both walking on all round the field, 'till we came to the opposite side, there we met, face to face you know—and then! he, he, he, he! Oh precious.

#### A I R .- Betty.

To hear a fweet Goldfinches fonnett,
This morning I put on my bonnett,
But scarce in the meadows pife on it,
When the captain appears in my view.
I felt an odd fort of sensation,
My heart beat a strong palpitation,
I blush'd like a pink or carnation,
When says he my dear how do you do?——

The dickens think I here has popp'd him,
I thought to slip by but I stopp'd him,
So my very best curtesy I dropt him,
With an air then he took off his hat;
He seem'd with my person enchanted,
He squeez'd my hand, how my heart panted,
He ask'd for a kiss, and I granted,
And pray now what harm was in that.

Says I, Sir, for what do you take me, He fwore a fine lady he'd make me, No damn him, he'd never forfake me, And then on his knees he flopp'd down;

1

t

A 3

His

His handkerchief la! fmell'd fo fweetly,
His white teeth he shew'd fo compleatly,
He manag'd the matter so neatly,
I ne'er can be kis'd by a clown.

Far. Odd if neighbour Stubble's Stepson Jemmy was come home from London, he should take you off my hands this very evening.

Enter FARMER STUBBLE, joyfully.

Stub. Hey Betty! your sweetheart Jemmy's without.

Far. What! Jemmy, odd now I'm happy.

Betty. Pray has London, made him very like a Gentleman?

Stub. Wasn't it for that merely! to please you I fent him there?

Jemmy fings without,

Far. Ecod, here he comes—gay as a lark, fine as a butterfly, front as a cock, and merry as a cricket, ha, ha, ha!

Betty. Aye, here comes the London beau.

Enter JEMMY, fantafic and foppifb.

yem. Gemmen, I'm yours! ma'am I'm your most, (fruts) dad! (apart to Stubble) hope you did not tell you had me Prentice to a stay-maker in London?

Betty (Admiring.) Lud! he looks quite rakish.

Yem. My dear, I kiss your hand.

Far. Ecod, if you go nigher, your dear must stretch a long arm.

Betty. Why that was only a compliment, what they say in London.

Far. Oh! then in London faying and doing are two things.

Stub. But Jemmy, here's neighbour Blackberry.

Jem. (takes a flatt eye-glass and looks at bim) Ah!

Far. (takes a large key and looks thro' the handle at him.) Oh! hoh!

Betty. Oh! Jemmy you can tell us all the new fashions in town.

Far. Aye! what price does corn bring at the London market?

Jem. Corn!

11

h

7

Far. Aye how are oats?

Jem. Oats! ask my Ponies,—think I'm from Bearquay! I'm a gentleman—of—you—a—a—ah—Canaille!——

Betty. Indeed father you ask such uncouth questions,—pray Jemmy what is that makes you a gentleman?———

Jem. My share in a Pharoah bank,—my boots to sling over the benches in the play-house—glass to squint at a face not six inches from my own nose—my nag to kick up a dust in Rotten Row—short waist-coat, long breeches, two watches, twenty inch cane, umbrella hat, chin—beau—dash, and shoe-strings.

AIR.

A I R.—Jemmy.

Look dear ma'am I'm quite the thing, Natibus hi, Tippity ho! In my shoe I wear a string, Tied in a black beau, fo; Cards and Dice, I've monstrous luck, I'm no drake yet keep a duck, Tho' not married, I'm a buck, Lantherum Swash Quivi. I've a purfe well stock'd with-brass, Chinkity hey! trinkity ho! I've good eyes, but cock my glass, Stare about, Squintum ho! In two boots I boldy-walk, Piftol, fword, I never baulk, Meet my man and bravely talk, Pippity pop coupee. Sometimes mount a fmart Cockade, Puppydum hey, Strattledum ho! From Hyde Park to the parade, Cocky my kary kee. As I pass a sentry box, Soldiers reft their bright firelocks, Each about his musquet knocks, Rattledum flap to me. In the Mall ma'am gives her card, Cashedy me, kiffedy she! Sit before the ftable yard, Leg-orum lounge a row.

Pretty things I foftly fay,
When I'm ask'd our chairs to pay,
Yes, says I, and walk away,
Pennybus tartum ho!

Rotten-row my funday ride,

Trottledum hey! tumble off ho!

Poney eighteen pence afide,

Windgall, glanderum ho.

Cricket I fain'd Lumpey Nick,

Daddles fmouch, Mendoza lick,

Up to ah! I'm just the kick,

Allemande cap'rum toe.

Betty. Oh lud, he's quite rakish.

Stub. Then Jemmy I warrant on your going to London you foon got into gentlemen's company?

Jem. Zounds mem I belong'd to a coterie.

Bet. La! what's a Coterie.

Jem. Mem it's a club—a thing we establish'd—fitted up a house in stile—select—to be to ourselves for the purpose of play.

Far. Oh then there was a gang of you.

Jem. Gang! what d'ye call?—Party—Men of fashion, deep play—egad the rouleaus slew about like shuttle cocks.

Bet. And what's a rouleau?

Jem. A parcel of shillings neatly roll'd up like a-Far. Aye like a pennyworth of tobacco I suppose!

Jem.

Jem. Tobacco—gad Sir you suppose the strangest —what ?—ch.

Stub. And Jemmy who was of your-

Jem. Party?——I and Sir Bruin Vickerry, Marquis Pell Mell, Colonel Pimlico, and my Lord Piccadilly—Hem! (flourifbes.)

All. Ha, ha, ha?

Jem. (apart to Blackberry) Must bounce a few-Betty's uppish, likely woudn't have me else.

#### Enter MOLLY.

Betty and Jemmy married this very night—then she'll be out of the way of this wicked devil of a landlord.

(afide.)

[Pipe and tabour without]

We won our cricket match to-day—the lads and lasses are all in high glee, so your wedding shall add to the joy of the day, Ha, ha, ha?

[Exeunt all but Jemmy, aubo is detained by Molly.

Mol. Jemmy you sha'n't marry Betty Blackberry.

Jem. Ha! little Molly Maybush! now shall I be bored—Silly wench—(afide) Molly! ha, ha, ha! I'm astonishingly glad to see you.

Mol. No Jemmy you are not, but you know afore you went up to London you was bookfworn to me.

Jem. I went a clown and I'm come home a gem-

Mol. I'm fure all the difference I fee, is, that going, you had brown hair, a fat face, and an honest heart; and

and you're come home with a white head, lank cheeks, and an ill natur'd foul.

Yem. As to head-and face-and heart-I'm just the tippy, and as to foul that is with us Gents, like our honour, a thing we know nothing about only to fwear by; as 'Pon my foul, fir; 'Pon my honour mem! just as you country folks might say-Odsbodkins, Gadzookers! and by the living Jingo!

Mol. For certain, my father can't leave me quite so well as Betty; we ha'n't fo much Corn in our Granary, but I've ten times as much love in my heart, Jemmy.

(cries.)

Jem. Piping for me, Molly, is-I am not--come -at-a-ble.

Mol. But your Promise.

ſt

f.

\$

e

1

e

Jem. Keep a Promise, what do you take me for.

Mol. Did I think you ever could forget the day you left our village? Don't you remember as you was ftepping on the Coach roof, as I flood crying, you with one foot on the little wheel, and t'other just on the boot-your right hand you ftretch'd to the coachman and your left I held in mine, washing it with my tears —the post man at that moment founding his horn—Gee -up-fays the Coachman, and I foon loft fight of my Jemmy.

Jem. I protest I've such an absence-that-

Mol. You must remember your promise to marry me. You can't forget the Horn.

Jem. Horn! a damn'd odd Marriage Memorandum you have hit upon Molly. [Exit.

#### A I R .- Molly.

My Daddy O was very good,
To make me fine, he spar'd no pelf.
And scrapt up money all he could,
To give it to my bonny self;
My handsome cap from Dover came,
Some thought from France so gay to see,
Tho' sigh'd for by each maid and dame,
'Twas not my cap was dear to me.

Blythe Johnny O upon his mare,
A down the dell his horn rang fweet;
To me prefented puss the hare,
That o'er the wild thyme ran so sweet,
Tho' Ned a nosegay for my breast
Had brought, no slower more sweet than he,
And warbling Will a linnet's nest;
Nor slowers nor birds were dear to me.

So foftly oh! to yonder grove,
The moon fo kind the while did blink,
I stole to meet my own true love,
Yet on false love I fell to think;
The rustling leaves increase my fears,
A footstep falls, who can it be,
Ah joy! my Jemmy now appears,
And he alone was dear to me.

[Exeunt. SCENE

SCENE.—A Green before FARMER BLACKBERRY'S boufe, music and dancing beard without.—

Enter FARMER and JEMMY.

Far. Ah! ha! featly done—Jemmy why don't you take a dance.

Jem. Me sport a toe among such clod hoppers, ah? ha! dance away my Vestris and Valchellis.

Far. Well my boy you shall have Betty then, no fear of our Squire; hey! what can his Steward want.

[looking out.

#### Enter COLONEL.

Col. Farmer, my mafter is now forry for the affront he offer'd you, and requests you will accept here inclos'd a receipt and full acquittance for your quarter's rent.

Far. Why this may be kindly meant—fo—to shew I bear no ill will I do accept it.

#### Enter RUNDY.

Run. Why, Lord, Farmer, there's the Squire's men are got driving your cattle and they fay it's for your rent.

Col. What!

it.

NE

Far. On quarter's day! this is his receipt.

Col. Oh some mistake of that scoundred the bailiss— Farmer open that—or here—you young fellow (to Jemmy) read aloud the paper, you'll find there, if your— Scholarship reaches so far. (gives bim the letter.)

B

Jem. (Conceitedly) Scholarship! (opens and reads.)
"For golden grain I bring you chaff

So Neighbours at the bearer laugh."

Ha, ha, ha! How do you like my Scholarship

"If this for quarter's rent won't pass

Why then the reader is an-"

Run. (Who has been reading over him) Ass-ha, ha, ha! [laughing at Jemmy.

Far. Does he make a jeft of his cruelty.

Col. And me the fool! be affur'd Farmer, his uncle will do you justice; the Captain won't be long a land-lord. (walks up enrag'd.)

Enter BETTY.

Betty. Oh Father!

Far. Jemmy I must now borrow this rent from the portion I thought to pay you down with Betty!

Jem. What do you fay?

Far. I fay I must borrow this rent from the portion I thought to pay you down with Betty.

h

lo

an

to

Jem. Oh! ecod it happens so unlucky—but now I remember I—promis'd Molly Maybush—and tottol de rol—I believe the dinner is ready. [Exit finging.

Betty. There now if Jemmy han't gone from me.

Far. And a good riddance of fuch a fordid—rafcal; but there's your London Gentleman.

#### Enter FAIRLY.

Fair. Aye, this should be the house, and that the master, let's see my instructions (peruses a paper)

Blackberry—mother's name—yes I hope here my search

fearch is at an end; your name is Blackberry; your mother niece to Edward Timbertop Efq?

Betty. (Curtseys.) Yes Sir we have had Squires in our family.

Far. Aye, but I never knew any good on't-but to make you conceited.

Fair. I have authority to inform you that by this descent you are likely soon to be master of those very lands from whence your cattle were drove by your worthless Landlord.

Col. (Quick and joyful.) Eh! what Mr Fairly is this true—are you really related to Colonel Dormant.

Far. Why I did hear of some relation made a huge fortune in America—by army contracts or—but I know nought about 'em.

Fair. To prove your affinity to the Colonel and hear what he intends, you must go to London.

Far. Me to London! not I indeed.

e 1-

10

nc

7 I

de

ığ.

al;

he

er)

ny

Fair. Aye, and appear in splendour as his adopted heir; I'll have such a triumphant revenge on that puppy your master for his usage to my poor Louisa. (to Colonel.)

Col. But better first let the Colonel-

Fair. What d'ye talk, I'm a person of property, and if he disapproves of what I have done let my pocket answer. (resolutely.)

Col. Well fince you're refolv'd, I'll instantly deliver to my master the Colonel's letter of dismission, take charge of every thing yonder, and if you'll undertake to get the Farmer and Family to town, I transfer my duty and shall be there in time to have lodgings prepar'd for their reception.

Fair. Good fellow—come along I fay and instead of Blackberry, you must take the family name of Timbertop.

[Exeunt all but Betty.

Betty. To London!—yes instead of Betty Blackberry I shall be Miss Eliza Timbertop.

#### Enter JEMMY.

Jem. (afide) Old Blackberry fall'n into this here great fortune! Oh I must tack about.

Betty. Yes I shall have a coach.

Jem. (afide) A coach!

Betty. Precious! I'll be so tasty this summer—round my neck, a charming thick barcelona handkerchies; with a beautiful gauze one over it, a marseilles quilted petticoat, stout and as white as a counterpane;—over that a rich paduosay gown that shall stand on end, and over that again my choice long sattin cardinal furr'd with cat's skin.

Jem. (Afide and fanning bimself) a cool fummer drefs! pooh!

Betty. In my Kalimanco shoes, I'll have such a thumping pair of silver buckles, and in my pink hat a bunch of cherry colour'd ribbons!

Jem. (Advancing) Ha, my Betty!

Betty. (Looking round affectedly.) Betty!

Jem. I'm come to wish you joy.

Betty. Eh-with joy-Oh the bellman.

Jem. Bellman! my dear your own Jemmy Jumps.

Betty. Jumps!——now what is this person talking about.

-

of

1.

r-

at

nd

f:

ed

on

al

er

Jem. Hem—mem! may I prefume to beg.—

Betty. Beg! Oh the bellman, I haven't got no small change (flately and affelted) upon my honour. [Exit. Jem. (Pause; and whistle)—Yes, I must—ha—

Molly Maybush she's a hundred pounds—(fings) the bellman! no small change! here's a very pretty change.

Exit.

STATE OF STATE

Enter MOLLY MAYBUSH and RUNDY.

Run. And Molly, an't you asham'd to leave such a true loving boy as I be?

Molly. Yes, I now fee Jemmy courted me all along only for the love o'gain; yonder he is—let's laugh at him—I'll pretend not to fee him.

### A I R.-Molly.

Send him to me, let him woo me,

Gently breathe each tender vow,

Why forfake me, come and take me,

Take me in the humour now.

In my cheeks full roses blowing,

Wishes twinkle in my eyes,

Oh! What joy when joys bestowing,

Yet my careless Lover sies,

Girls don't hear him, mock him, fear him,

He'll deceive you, kis and leave you,

Send him to me, &c, &c.

B 3

Enter

400 3

#### Enter JEMMY.

Jem. Your most—lovely Molly (bows)—Rundy what brings you here? (fiercely.)

Run. To fee a little fun Sir.

Jem. Fun!

Molly and Run. Ha, ha, ha! (on each fide of Jemmy.)

Jem. Molly I left you crying; methinks I find you wondrous frifky.

Molly. Yes Sir-(curtfeys.)

Run. Yes Sir-(boqus.)

Jem: Amazing civil-(looking on each fide.)

Molly. Rundy, fure this is a gentleman.

Run. Is't indeed (affects to look at Jemmy with amazement and admiration.) Ha, ha, ha!

Jem. (First looking at them very gravely) Then— Ha, ha, ha! again if you come to that—ha, ha, ha! indeed Molly as second thoughts are best I'll return to my first design and have you.

Molly. No, Mr Gentleman, fure you would not be fo good? (ironically.)

Jem. Do you think I'd break my engagement? Molly I claim your promise.

Melly. I keep a promise! what do you take me for?
Run. What d'ye take us for?

Molly. Jemmy, my father has engag'd me to Rundy here; fo Iam not com—at—a—ble.—There—(croffes and gives ber band to Rundy and turns) and thus let every girl ferve the fortune hunting chap, that courts the heart, while his eye is on her pocket.

Jem

Jem. Have I figur'd in London for this? I the tulip of Kenfington gardens to be ousted by a cabbage-stalk!

O! ye Gods and Goddess!

Taggs, laces, whale-bone, busks and bodices.

#### TRIO.

Jemmy, Molly and Rundy.

Jem. My dear ma'am how do you clack away,
King George's English hack away.
Go press your cheese
And feed your Geese,
Tuck up your duds and pack away.

Mol. Go hop my pretty pet along.

Run. And down the dance lead Bet along.

Mol. But Rundy's flick.

0

e

. ?

r?

ly

nd

ry

he

70

Run. Your back shall lick.

Mol. You faucy monkey get along.

Jem. Ma chere amie tout autre chose,
Tho' Gentleman of Bully knows,
Lord nothing yet,
Before my Bet,
I'd kick a slim or pull a nose.
Dans votre lit sweet Moll adieu.

Run. And if so be what's that to you,

Jem. If e'er we meet

In London street,

I'll honour you with how d'ye do.

Run. A fig for you and your How d'ye do.

Mol. That for you and your how d'ye do.

Jem. Your love is incompatible I am not come at a-ble.

Mol. For dance we're ripe,

D'ye hear the pipe?

And tabor how rattatable.

END OF ACT FIRST.

#### ACT II.

SCENE .- Louisa's Lodgings in London.

Enter COLONEL and LANDLADY.

#### Colonel.

THE apartments, Mem, are for a family from the country.

Land. Well Sir, the lady here, moves to day to her house in Kent—this is she Sir (looking out) please to see the other Rooms Sir.

Col. Ma'am!

[Excunt.

Enter Louisa.

#### AIR.

Winds foftly tell my love,
You have brought home his dove,
Say poor Louisa flies to her mate,

Smooth

Smooth was the ocean, Swift was our motion,

He was my haven and absence my fate.

Yet the lambs straying,

Thro' the meeds playing,

Cropping wild flowers on the precipice's brink,

Joys furrounding, Sporting bounding,

Nor on fond Phillis the wanton will think.

Col. (without) They'll do exceeding well Ma'am-

#### Enter COLONEL.

I must apologize to this lady for my intrusion before the had given up her apartments. (bows)

Lou. Sir, (curtfeys) [A loud knocking.

Col. Hey, there they are, 'Squire Timbertop and his whole family.

Fairly. (without) Oh Mr Total's here.

Lou. Heavens, my father!

Col. What, Mr Fairly?

e

Lou. Oh Sir I'm loft if he fees me.

. Col. Then, madam, I prefume you are Mrs Valentine.

Lou. Sir, fince you know-dear Sir-don't-I dare not face my father till acknowledg'd by my husband, who has-

Col. You're just from Canada ma'am? and this the amiable woman he has deferted! (afide) don't be alarmed ma'm at my discovery-I am your steward madam. Lou. Perhaps my husband's Sir, Oh! bring me to him.

Col. Ma'am he is now in diffrace with his uncle, turn'd out ma'am—His uncle the Colonel ma'am is one of your very odd fort of persons, means well, but always doing something that no body else would think of—and I'm convinc'd he would not have you see your husband before he tries the success of a scheme he has plann'd for his reformation.

#### Enter LANDLADY.

Land. Laud Sir, Here's your country family come, ma'am wont you make use of my parlour, till your chaise comes—Jenny—

[Calls and exit.

Cel. Near the time I appointed my Gentleman in the Park, so must now leave the Blackberries to Fairly (aside.) Ma'am best remain here if you can keep out of your father's sight——In the evening I'll give you convincing reasons for postponing your journey to Kent—The Colonel Ma'am has heard of your wrongs, and is determined to punish his Nephew—He'll teach him in the school of poverty the use of riches ma'am.

[Bows and exit.

Lou. Ah! my Valentine! to forfake—to deny me—
I'll not increase the Colonel's displeasure by seeing
him—and yet—

#### Enter LANDLADY.

Land. Where's the old gentleman? Here's an officer below faw him through the windows, and defires be'd follow him into the Park. [Exit. Lou. An officer! if it should be—it is my Valentine! discarded by his uncle—perhaps distres'd— (rings) Yes the steward said his uncle was determin'd he should learn in the school of poverty; no, no, my Valentine, I cannot see it.

#### Enter a SERVANT.

Lou. Richard—that gentleman—the officer—follow him—watch him where he goes—and inftantly bring me word—quick! [Exit Servant. Cruel uncle! to abandon him, and this unfeeling fleward advise me not to see him—in want—heavens the thought—Oh Valentine—though unkind you've been, you are still my husband. [Exit.

#### SCENE .- ST JAMES'S PARK.

#### Enter COLONEL DORMANT.

Col. (Looking round) Follow you to the Park! but where—Eh isn't this the young fellow that read his curious receipt for me.

#### Enter JEMMY with a parcel.

Jem. Tol lol lol—Eh it is—master steward, who thought to have met you in London, Ha, ha! well how have you left ploughman Blackberry and his clumsey family?

Col. True—I thought you were to have had his daughter and her clumfey fortune.

Jem. Have me! ha, ha! certainly they were all upon the scramble for me as if I was a tit bit at a city feast.

#### AIR.

Gad a mercy; devil's in me,
All the damfels wish to win me;

All the damfels

All the damfels wish to win me;

Like a maypole, round me cluster;

Hanging garlands; fus and fluster;

Lilting cap'ring, grinning smirking;

Pouting bobbing, winking jerking;

Cocking bills up, chins up perking,

Kates and Betties, Polls and Letties,

All were doating, gentle creatures,

On these features.

To their aprons all would pin me,
Gad a mercy; devil's in me,
All the damfels wish to win me;
Pretty damfels, ugly damfels,
Black hair'd damfels, red hair'd damfels,
Six foot damfels, three foot damfels,
Pale fac'd Damfels, plump fac'd damfels,
Small leg'd damfels, thick leg'd damfels,
Dainty damfels, dowdy damfels,
Pretty, ugly, black hair'd, red hair'd,
Six foot, three foot, pale fac'd, plump fac'd,

For when pretty fellows we,
Pretty maids are frank and free;

Small leg'd, thick leg'd, dowdy, dainty, All run, all run after me Sir, Gad a mercy; devils in me;
All the ladies wish to win me;
For their stays, taking measure,
Taking measure, oh the pleasure,

Taking meafure, Taking measure, oh the pleasure, Oh! fuch tempting looks they gi' me, Wishing of my heart to nim me, Pat and cry, you devil Jemmy: Pretty ladies, ugly ladies, Black hair'd ladies, red hair'd ladies, Six foot ladies, three foot ladies, Pale fac'd ladies, plump fac'd ladies, Small leg'd ladies, thick leg'd ladies, Dainty ladies, dowdy ladies, Pretty, ugly, black hair'd, red hair'd, Six foot, three foot, pale fac'd plump fac'd, Small leg'd, thick leg'd, dowdy, dainty, All run, all run after me Sir, For when pretty fellows we, Ladies all are frank and free, The pretty maids are frank and free,

In the country I was a gentleman—in town I'm a stay-maker. (points to his parcel.)

Col. A stay-maker!

Frank and free.

Jem. Perhaps you could recommend one—but right, ha, ha, ha! Your master ran away from you—got into place yet?

Col. Pert puppy. (afide.)

Jem. Never faw 'Squire Valentine; but hear he was a fine flashy fellow! one of us—ha—(capers and fings) I'm about setting up in business—want only a partner with a little ready—Molly's penny would have now been a-propos—raising capital is—I'm going now after a person who advances money, but, my old Steward, you're among the monied men—you could put a body into the way of raising a little cash—I can give undeniable security.

Col. Eh!—I'll try it yonder he comes—it may bring him into an embarraffing diftrefs, and if any thing can reclaim him, the very shame of necessity must be the means (aside) why I—I do know a gentleman that does these things.

Jem. (With eager joy.) Where does he live?

Col. This happens lucky enough—See that gentleman coming firait from flory's gate?

Jem. What in the brown coat?

Col. No. no.

Jem. Oh! in the finall little buckl'd wig?

Col. P'shaw! what think you of that red coat?

yem. That Officer! ha, ha, ha! a captain lend money! that's a good joke.

Col. He's agent to fifteen regiments.

Jem. Zounds then he can lend me the King's money.

Col. There, you fee with what authority he leans against the treasury wall.

yem. Like a prop to the treasury—a rich fellow I warrant;—If you know him, my dear boy, will you propose it?

Col. Well, I'll fpeak to him.

Jem. Much oblig'd-here he is.

Col. Be you in the way.

8

)-

0-

TS.

72 4

Jem. Only drop this in Fludyer street (cross) two hundred will just do for me—I'll do the handsome thing—house keeper's security—premium to you and the neatest pair of dimity jumps for your girl—mum—now—ha!—(grimacing.) [Exit.

Enter VALENTINE, out of temper.

Val. When did you get to town? whose house isthat I saw you gossipping in?

Col. Then he has not feen his wife? (afide.)

Val. Well here have I been parading this half hour and no uncle as his letter appointed.

Col. You don't know his person—perhaps be has been parading too—and surveying you.

Val. I'll wait no longer—I discard him—talk of me, he's made up of whim, caprice, and uncertainty.

Col. Why faith he's a little queerish in his—but no caprice—no, no; curs'd inflexible in what he thinks right, aye, he'll certainly settle his fortune on this new found relation—your conduct to your wife—affair of Blackberry, &c.——

Val. Give me a taste of life and now turn me adrift only for a sew fashionable gallantries! I got there to passe dix too before I lest home—haven't one guinea

C 2

in my pocket—If I could but raise a little money just for an out set.

Col. Could not some be rais'd on your commission?

Val. Hey—but I don't know any of these money-brokers.

Enter JEMMY, Smiles at COLONEL and walks up.

Col. Sir d'ye fee that gentleman.

Val. That fellow that nodded to you.

Col. Fellow!—you've feen an advertisement of a perfon that has twenty thousand lying at his banker's, that's he—X. Y. the most liberal money lender in town.

Val. Why, he gave you a very familiar nod; Total, fee if he'll advance the cash to me.

Col. I'll try, about two hundred will do?

Val. Capital!

Col. Sir! (calls to Jemmy, then goes over and speaks apart to him.) He'll do it.

Jem. My dear friend, does he know the fum I want? fecurity I can give, and——

Col. All-ftep to any Tavern hard by, and I'll bring him to you.

Jem. Eh!—the Rummer—the landlady's a customer of mine—but think he'll have the money about him? (joxful.)

Jem. Isn't Drummond's over the way? have you a purfe, or good strong pockets for the cash when you get it? (balf aside.)

Jem. A good pocket, but no purse—I have a delicate glove, stout ramskin. Col. Here the guineas will be fo foug in the fingers. Jem. The half guineas drop fo pat in the little one. Col. (aloud to Valentine.) Sir the gentleman will fee you at the Rummer.

Val. (Bowing to Jemmy) Sir, I shall attend you.

Jem. (Bows to Valentine and finiles to Colonel as be goes off.) Sir, Oh Sir! (to Colonel) I've only to take measure of a Lady over in Suffolk Street, just come to town—new customer—be with you in five minutes. (to Captain) A fine day Sir! [Exit Jemmy.

Col. Oh yes, he will lend it.

r-

n.

ıl,

tks.

nt?

ing

mer

im?

you

you

deli-

Cal.

Val. You're a devilish good fellow, Total.

Col. But he's fo curs'd fond of good eating and drinking: nothing to be done without giving him a dinner, and drinks Burgundy I affure you.

Val. Zounds I'll give him a bottle and a bird with all my foul—yonder's Supple and Captain Palaver I heard of my misfortune and they feem to avoid me—my friends!

Col. Ah my good Sir, even the civility of the world hangs on the fuccess of the moment and let your empty pockets now convince you, that distress is the touchstone of friendship; suppose to cut a flash, I ask 'em to dinner you'll be oblig'd to give this gentlemanand ha, ha, ha! Sir, to carry it on, I'll desire Mr X. Y. before them to seem as if you were the lender.

Val. Ha, ha, ha! well done Total—ha, ha, ha! hey (looking out) counsellor Flummery too—true I owe him twenty guineas.

Col.

Col. Well Sir, you will be now able to pay him. Gad Sir, he can draw up the necessary writings between you and the gentleman; I'll ask him.

Val. Run befpeak a good room and order dinner for fix.

[Exit Colonel.

This fupply will fet me going, I'll let my uncle fee I can shine without his dirty acres, now I have got among the money lenders.

#### A I R .- Valentine.

How bright are the joys of the table,

I mean when the cloath is remov'd;

Our hearts are fast held by a cable,

While round the decanter is shov'd.

The Ladies all rise to retire,

We stand up and look very grave;

A bumper then draw round the fire,

Determin'd like souls to behave.

A bumper a bumper, &c.

My fervant he knows I'm a toper,

Clean glaffes of wine a recruit,

He brings in a fix bottle cooper,

And places it close at my foot.

I gingerly take up a bottle,

The faw dust I pust from his coat,

The cork out he fings in the throttle,

But sweeter than Mara his note.

Sweeter than Mara, &c.

What Gentleman coffee now chuses,

The compliment comes from the fair,

No Gentleman coffee refuses,

But not a man stirs from his chair.

Tho' Frenchmen do so I bar it,

With British politeness I think,

While Monsieur we thank for claret,

He never shall teach us to drink.

He never shall teach us, &c.

n.

e.

or

el.

1

ng

Gay Hebe now shews in Apollo,
A struggle 'twixt claret and wit,
For Bacchus insists he shall swallow,
Six bumpers before he may sit.
Ye fair why so ill should we treat you,
To part ere the battle is won,
At supper Apollo shall meet you,
And shew you what Bacchus has done.
Apollo at supper, &c.

Exit.

SCENE.—The Apartment in which Louisa has been feen.

#### Enter FAIRLY.

Fair. What accommodation has old Total got for the Farmer and his family here.

Enter RUNDY, in a Livery.

mercanic and the contract and the contract of

So Rundy you've got to London.

Run. Yes Sir.

Fair. Well, and how do you like it?

Run.

Run. Oh! hugely Sir; I think it a deadly fine place—master thought I shouldn't come with him, but Lord he has behav'd so kind to me that I told him I would not leave him because I could not better myself.

Fair. And you have got from the plough to the

Ruu. No, Sir—Miss Bet would make master and she go all round the town in chairs. I walk'd, afore he, he, he! Master's so grand and Miss Betty's quite my Lady; my Molly's our maid, and I'm my own Gentleman.

Fair. Tell your mafter I'm here.

Run. Tell! why man in London, one can call a body from the top of the house to the bottom and from the bottom to the top without opening one's mouth. (goes and rings) that does it.

Fair. Why fure you don't ring for your mafter.

Run. Why Sir he rings for me, and one good turn deserves another; Lord you can't think what a beau I intend to be here in London, oh!

#### A I R .- Rundy.

A Flaxen headed cow boy, as simple as may be,
And next a merry plough boy I whistled o'er the lea;
But now a faucy footman, I strut in worsted lace,
And soon I'll be a butler, and wag my jolly face.
When Steward I'm promoted, I'll snip a tradesiman's bill,
My master's cossers empty, my pocket to fill:
When lolling in my chariot, so great a man I'll be,
You'll forget the plough boy that whistled o'er the lee.

I'll buy votes at elections, but when I've made the pelf,
I'll stand poll for the parliament, and then vote in myself.
Whatever's good for me Sir, I never will oppose:
When all my ayes, are fold off, why then I'll sell my noes.
I'll joke, harangue, and paragraph; with speeches charm the ear,

And when I'm tir'd on my legs, then I'll fit down a peer. In court of city honour, fo great a man I'll be, You'll forget the little plough boy that whiftl'd, &c.

Exit.

Enter FARMER and BETTY, dreffed.

Fair. Ah, ha! here they come.

Bet. Sir I have the honour to be monstrous proud to see you.

Far. Yes Sir, you see she has the honour to be monstrous.

Fair. She's fashionable.

Far. What, with her coal-black hair full of brown duft, and her hat all o'one fide as if she'd got fuddl'd.

Bet. Fuddl'd! oh its fashion and Mrs Fallal the milliner says I shall soon set the fashions—she'll be ask'd for the Eliza Cap—the Timbertop bonnet—She says I've a shape for a duchess, so I have; but to improve it, she's to send me the neatest stay-maker in town.

Enter LANDLADY with a band box.

Land. Mem, here's your new cap, and there's a person below come from Tavistock street.

Bet. Oh! its he—yes it must be the stay-maker—shew him in.

Land.

Land. Walk up, young man.

Enter Jemmy.

Yem. Me'm have the honour to be recommended by Mrs Fallal of Tavistock street to—please me'm, I'll take your measure, taper as a topsy turvy sugar loaf.

Bet. What taper !- topfy turvy, is that the fashion.

Jem. (surpris'd) Betty Blackberry!

Bet. (looking) What! my country town beau, Jemmy Jumps.

Jem. Well, I protest, this is the most immensely strange—I came here to a Miss Timbertop.

Bet. Well I am she, master-Timbertop.

Jem. Very unlucky! But the money lender is waiting for me at the Rummer. (afide)

Far. So this is your Rouleau and Coterie!-a stay-maker! but you'll make no stay here.

Jem. Then I'll go-Hey-my-Mr Jumps' carriage.

[Exit followed by Landlady.

Bet. La! what an impudent fellow that is, to pop himself on us in the country for a gentleman. Then I might be impos'd on—but now I'm so Tonis.

Far. Child you're young and I don't want to nip pleasure in the bud, only take care of the fops, mind child.

#### Enter COLONEL DORMANT.

Col. Farmer, the Colonel defires me to conduct you to him, he has fent his coach.

. Bet. Coach! oh if Jemmy Jumps was but to fee me now.

Fair

1

S

fr

he

Fair. And pray what's become of his hopeful ne-

Far. Aye! gadzooks where's the Squire?

Col. Now at the Rummer Tavern, and foon in the hands of the bailiffs. [Exeunt Colonel and Betty.

Fair. Now farmer you and I'll have a compleat re-

Far. I want no revenge.

Fair. What, you can forget old quarrels and forgive past injuries, somewhat of the humour of your country though willing to shake hands, you like to be prepar'd for a blow if an enemy should intend to give it.

Far. Farmer\_\_\_\_

## ATR.

Old England's a lion stretch'd out at his ease,
A sailor his keeper, his couch the green seas,
Shou'd a monkey dare to chatter, or a tyger claw,
They tremble at his roar as he lists his paw,
I love a neighbour's friendship, but if he turn'd soe
Prepare to receive him with blow for blow.

Prepare, &c.

[Exeunt.

SCLNE.—A Room at the Rummer Tavern, (loud laughing without.)

Enter JEMMY and If WAITER.

You. Oh! the gentleman defir'd you'd call me out from the company and he'd fettle the affair with me here.

AMERICA

Wait. Yes.

Jem. Now I shall pocket the cash, tol, lol, lol! oh —and Jack, if your mistress sends me up her stays, I'll take 'em home with me now and alter them to her liking.

[Exit Waiter.

That will shew this gentleman I'm a man of business then he wont be afraid to lend—I wonder will he have the cash about him—though I should like he'd send me over to Drummond's, its so pretty to see these banker's clerks shovel up the gold with a back paw, slide a handful of guineas along the counter, then tip, tip, tip, reckon so nimble—(mimics) with this money such a smart shop as I shall open.

Valentine. (without) Push about lads—the gentleman and I will return to you instantly.

Jem. (with joy) Oh here he is.

Enter VALENTINE.

Val. Well Sir, aren't my friends jolly fellows?

Jem. Very jolly, and we'd a choice fine dinner: that pig and pruin fauce—oh! dear but there'll be a monstrous great bill to pay.

Val. A vulgar fellow this—but I'll touch his cash and then get rid of him. (aside) Wont you please to fit Sir.

Jem. Now if he's not as condescending as if he was not worth a guinea. (afide)

Waiter a batch of Burgundy in here.

[Enter Waiter with wine and glasses and exit

Jem

Jem. More Burgundy! my shot will make a vast hole in the money I'm to get. (aside)

Val. Sir I esteem myself so much oblig'd-(cringing complaifantly to each other.)

Jem. Sir!—What gentleness to me that's going to borrow his cash from him. (aside) Sir its what I never shall forget the longest day I have to live.

Val. Sir!—the civillest money lender I ever met with. (aside) Sir, though I slatter myself the security is unexceptionable—

Jem. Security! Sir, I'll have two of the warmest house-keepers in Norton Fal-gate.

Val. Norton Fal-gate, I don't know any body in that quarter of the town.

Jem. Lord it's one of the most substantiallest and most opulentest places.

Val. I haven't a doubt Sir, but I had hopes of giving you a lieutenant's commission.

Jem. Give me a commission .- Eh, he, he, he!

Val. Oh well Sir, fince that is not—if Mr Total joins in a bond.

Jem. Sir I have no objection to a bond, if you think that fufficient—but asking Mr Total to join is—a liber-ty that I could not expect—him to join—oh—no—

Val. My dear Sir—if he dare refuse I'd break every bone in his body.

Jem. Break every bone in his body, oh! Lord—for me—what force him to join in—oh Sir by no means—

D

he's

. (afide)

he was

oh

[1]

ner

er.

ness

ave

me

ank-

Nide

tip,

fuch

entle-

inner:

e'll be

is cash

lease to

4

and exil

he's almost a stranger to me though he has so kindly brought about this business.

Val. Oh! well Sir, if you think it can be done—between ourselves.

Jem. Sir (bows) how good—the fum I suppose you understand is—

Val. Two hundred pounds (bows and smiles.)

Jem. Just. (boaus.)

Val. Sir! won't you take a glass of wine? (fills.)

Yem. Sir won't you take another.

Val. Sir.

7em. Sir.

jingle glasses both.

Val. Here's X. Y. against the whole alphabet.

Jem. (afide.) A new toast among the money Lendders I suppose—Sir here's X. Y. in the alphabet (they drink.)

Val. Sir, now if you please I'll call in my friend the lawyer, and we'll settle the affair at once.

Jem. Now I shall touch—that for Molly Maybush's fortune (fnaps his fingers, aside.)

Val. Gad this two hundred pounds will make a man of me. (afide) Counfellor Flummery come into court. (calls with great gaiety.)

## Enter Counsellor Flummery.

Coun. Well Gentlemen if you're quite agreed.

Val and Jem. Oh yes! we're agreed. (Counfellor takes out boud and reads.)

Val.

Val. (Inatching it.) Pshaw! we both know the sum and terms so here goes to sign and seal, and all's settl'd. (writes and gives it Jemmy.)

Coun. Valentine, I've drawn out a bit of a receipt for that twenty guineas. (apart to Valentine.

Val. My dear fellow I'll pay you down this moment.

Jem. I deliver that as my hand and pen.

Coun. Your hand and pen! oh! my dear it's your act and deed you mean.

Jem. I deliver that as my hack and deed.

Coun. There now Gentlemen, nothing's to be done but down with the gold. (Valentine and Jemmy fland fome time looking at each other with expediation.)

Val. Here's a repository for the two hundred pounds. (takes out a purse.)

Jem. And here's my ram-skin budget. (takes out a glove.)

Val. What's that for Sir.

Jem. To receive the cash Sir.

Val. Receive! true, Total told me he had twenty thousand pounds at his banker's. (afide) Then Sir I'll here 'till you bring me the money.

Jem. Then you'll wait a damn'd long while. (afide) Lord Sir Drummond wouldn't give his Daddy money without your order.

Val. Really Sir, I know nothing about Drummond or his Daddy, I wait for the money that you—

Jem. Sir.

Val.

ellor

eg

he

h's

nan

irt.

Val. The two hundred pounds you are going to lend me.

Jem. I going to lend you-

Val. Why, Sir, you know that's what brought you here.

Jem. Oh Lord no Sir-no, no, I came here for you to lend me two hundred pounds.

Coun. Ha, ha, ha! 'pon my honour here's a fine Irish bargain all borrowers and no lenders! but who's to pay costs;—as you don't want the receipt John Doe and Richard Roe. (aside.) [Exit Coun.

Val. Damme, Sir who are you.

Enter WAITER with Stays gives them to JEMMY.

Wait. Here, my Mistress desires you'll add two bones to her stays and bring them home yourself to-morrow.

Val. Pray friend, do you know this Gentleman?

Wait. Yes Sir, that Gentleman is—ha, ha, ha! Jemmy Jumps the stay-maker.

Jem. Yes Sir, and if your Lady should want me— Val. (Rifes and takes Jemmy down to the Lamps.) Pray Sir a'n't you X. Y.

Jem. No, Sir, nor P. Q. neither-pray Sir don't you prop the treasury.

Val. Total has either play'd me a trick or made fome curs'd blunder here—retire—(commanding.)

Jem. Retire.

Val. Withdraw you rafcal.

Wait.

Wait. The other Gentlemen are stepp'd out and defir'd me to bring the bill up to you Gentlemen. (offers the bill to Jemmy.)

Jem. Bill! Lord man I'm no Gentleman.

Wait. It's twenty two pounds, ten shillings.

Jem. (Looking at it) Twenty two pounds, ten, with-draw you rascal.

Val. This infernal old fellow to draw me into a tavern bill and not a guinea in my pocket. (Afide) Is Counfellor Flummery gone too.

Wait. Yes Sir, but he has left a bailiff below. (ringing without) Coming up Sir.

Val. A Bailiff!

u

128

ne 's

hn

me

.

WO

to-

em-

ne-

mps.)

don't

fome

Wait.

Jem. A Bailiff-oh Lord-

Enter BAILIFF.

Bail. Sir-I've a writ against you.

Val. Well\_I'll go\_\_\_\_

Wait. You won't go I hope Sir, 'till the bill's fettl'd.

Jem. I will if I can tho' [Exit Jemmy.

Val. Was ever such a miserable dog! confusion, now I'm punish'd for my cruelty to my amiable wise, and poor Blackberry, how he'd triumph to see this! no way to extricate—(Enter Louish bastily, and ist Waiter who whispers Bailiss and Exit.)—my wise!

Lou. Here my Valentine, (gives bim a pocket-book) open that nor blush to receive liberty from your affectionate Louisa.

Enter FAIRLY.

My Father!

Val. Mr Fairly I've wrong'd you, but shall make atonement here—(to Louisa.)

Fair. Do Sir-

#### Enter COLONEL DORMANT.

Total! Ah you old humming canto—babo—but now all's forgiveness love and liberty—1 must discharge—here Bailiss.

### Enter 2d WAITER.

Wait. Sir he's gone—the country Gentleman that came with you Sir (to Colonel) paid debts, costs, and discharg'd the bill of the house. [Exit Waiter.

Col. Old Blackberry do this.

### Enter BLACKBIRRY and BETTY.

Far. Here Squire's a different fort of receipt from what you fent me for my rest.

Fair. Zounds what !-

Far. Mr Fairly you're a wife Lawyer: But a simple Farmer thinks good for evil is the most complete revenge.

Col. Ah, ha, ha! What fay you to the Colonel's Heir.

. Val. This You're the King of Spades Total, now where's my uncle. (flaps Colonel beartily on the shoulder.

Col. You need not hit your uncle quite fo hard.

Val. Uncle!—it must be—Oh! Sir, as you've been all along the witness of my follies—

Col. Vices-by corrofives, I attempted the cure.

Lou. Which I hope by lanitives to perform.

Far. If you are the Colonel, thank you, but take your grandeur from me—Gads bobs! I find my hands are too hard, and my head too foft for a gentleman.

Col. Well, my honest kinsman, if you can enjoy more happiness in your farm, I'll take care your stock shall never be seiz'd by a landlord.

Far. Then, Huzza! come child from our little fample of fashion, we shall return with double relish for peace, happiness, and Blackberry farm.

Betty. I don't love peace and happiness—I wont leave London without a beau.

Enter RUNDY, MOLLY, and JEMMY.

Jem. Here I am, my dear Farmer—I mean Squire Timberhead——a gentleman would have a thousand pounds, I'll take her with half. So then I put five hundred into your pocket, with the other we'll open a smart shop without a money-lender; with hopes our friends will drop their guineas into my ram-skin budget.

Col. Mr Fairly, I thank you for all your trouble proud of my generous—new relation—nephew henceforth the honest man in distress shall be my kinsman.

## FINALE.

Far. Welcome joy and hence with forrow,
Laugh to day and cry to-morrow,
Smiles fucceeding fortune's frowns,
All the world is ups and downs.

Fal,

For.

rom

W

nat

nd

er.

mple e re-

nel's

now ulder.

e been

are.

Val. Joy and truth in generous wine,

Friends footh the cares of Life,

Joy, friend—truth in these combine,

My faithful wife.

Betty. Four in hand I fpark away,

Harp twinkle, twang my bow,

To a circle read a play,

When I know how,

Welcome joy, &c.

Run. Sweet to kiss upon the grass,
Gadzooks I can't in town,
Give my merry willing lass,
A neat green gown.

Mol. Farewel fields, and fweet hay mow,
No more my Lambs I'll fee,
Rundy fays I must be now,
A gay Lady.
Welcome joy, &c.

Jem. Pretty girls who fine things lack,
All come and deal with me,
I'm myfelf a nice knick knack,
Your own Jemmy.

Welcome joy, &c.

18, JU 79.

# FARCE

OF

## ANIMAL MAGNETISM.

IN THREE ACTS.

AS PERFORMED AT THE

THEATRE-ROYAL,

Joseph Pur Dog to a probab

SMOKE-ALLEY.

M,DCC,XCII.

PRINTED FOR THE BOOKSELLERS.

## DRAMATIS PERSONÆ.

24

MEN.

Marquis de Lancy,
La Fluer, his Valet,
Doctor,
Piccard,
Francois,
Jeffrey, the Doctor's fervant,

WOMEN.

was

C

L quis

your

him.

Co
hour
lattic
from
refpe

Conftance, Lifette.

## ANIMAL MAGNETISM.

WALL MACKETHEM.

### ACTL

wine of the forestry and his day

SCENE.—An Apartment in the DOCTOR'S House.

A Table, a Chair, Pen, Ink, and Paper.

Enter CONSTANCE bastily, meeting LISETTE.

Conftance.

L ISETTE, Lifette, who do you think I have just

Lif. Your old guardian I suppose.

initial a lack of the leader in

Con. Do you think I should look thus pleasant if it was be I meant?

Lif. Who then, our jailor who keeps the keys?

Con. What poor Jeffrey, ha, ha, ha!-how you talk.

Lif. No, no, I guess who you mean, the young Marquis De Lancy, and he has passed so frequently under your window within these sew days, that I am amazed your guardian, with all his suspicions has not observed him.

Con. He has walk'd by above ten times within this hour, and every time with his eyes fixed up to the lattice of my window, and I had no heart to remove from it, for every time he faluted me with the most respectful bow.

Lif. Was his valet with him?

Con. No, but I saw another person in deep converfation with him, a strange looking man, who appeared like one of the faculty, for his dress very much resembled that of my guardian's.

Lif. Who wou'd it be?

Con. But what most suprised me, he had a letter in his hand, which he respectfully held up to me: but I could not reach it.

Lif. I know who it is—La Fluer, valet to the Marquis, difguised as a doctor, and I have no doubt but under that difguise he will find means to introduce himself to your old guardian, and perhaps be brought into the very house, and if I can affist his scheme, I will; for is it not a shame the doctor should dare here in Paris to forbid both you and your servant to stir from home; lock us up, and treat us as women are treated in Spain. (with anger)

Con. Never mind, Lifette—don't put yourself in a passion, for we can learn to plot and deceive, and treat him, as men are treated in Spain.

Lif. Right, Madam, and to prove I am not less inclined than yourself to the Spanish manners, I am as much in love as you are.

Con. Not with the Marquis?

Lif. Do you think I don't know better where it is my duty to love? I am in love with his man—

Con. I wish I knew the contents of that letter he held out to me.

the valet with them?

Lif.

I

V

C

y

pi

fo

201

1

C

L

WOL

Lif. That you are beloved—admired, I can tell every word in it—I know every fentence as well as if I had read it—and now, madam, it is my advice, you fit down and answer it directly.

Con. Before I have read it?

I

f.

ut

ce

ht

I

re

tir

ire

eat

in-

as

is

ield

Lif.

Lif. Yes, yes, give your answer at the time you receive his letter—consider how convenient it will be to give the one, while you take the other—we are so watched you know, that we ought to let no opportunity pass, for sear we should never get another, and therefore, when he finds means to send his letter, you must take the same method to return yours.

Con. But if my guardian should even know I had written to a gentleman.

Lif. I'll write for you—and shou'd there be any discovery the letter will be in my hand writing, not yours—we must lose no time—the Doctor is abroad at present, and it must be both written, and deliver'd, before his return. (She sits at the table and begins to write.)

Con. But my dear Lifette-

List. Don't put me out.

Con. What are you faying?

Lif. (writing) What you are thinking.

Con. You don't know my thoughts?

Lif. I do .- And here they are in this letter.

Con. Let me look at it.

Lif. No, don't examine your thoughts, I beg you won't (folds the letter and rifes) befides, you have no

A

time to read it, I must run to the garden gate and deliver it immediately—the worst difficulty is, having for near an hour to supplicate this poor simple decrepit'd fool of the old Doctor's to open me the gate for a moment, (Jeffry calls.)

Con. The Doctor has lately appointed Jeffry his apothecary—he is bufy preparing of medicines, and will be angry at being diffurb'd.

Lif. No matter—it may fave the life of some of his Master's patients.

Enter JEFFRY, a bandage on his left eye and one on his right leg.

Jef. You made me overthrow the whole decoction.

Lif. Great Apothecary!

Con. And alone worthy the physician under whom you have received instructions.

Jef. I am very forry I overthrew the decoction, for it was for my use—my leg is in pain still, and I am not yet satisfied the dog was not mad.

Lif. I tell you I am fure he was not, and had you fuffer'd him to live, it wou'd have prov'd fo.

Jef. My mafter order'd me to kill him.

Lif. Merely to make you believe he was mad, and to shew his skill by pretending to preserve you from the infection.

yef. Nay don't speak against my master.

Lif. Who was it undertook to cure your eyes?

Jef. He, and thank heaven, Lifette, I shall not suffer any more from that.

Lif.

28

af

ple

ide

me

nig wh

com

7

Lif. Why then do you wear a bandage?

Jef. To hide the place where it was.

Lif. And is it thus the doctor cured you?

Jef. He was so kind to put my lest eye out, in order to save the right.

Con. Well you are fill more fortunate than the God of Love, for he has no eyes at all—

Jef. And I shall have two very soon, for my master has promis'd me to buy me one at the great manufactory, which will be much handsomer than either of my other—a very handsomer glass one.

Lif. And if the Doctor will remake you thus piece by piece, in time my dear Jeffry, you may become a very pretty man—but you know Jeffry, I love you even as you are.

Jef. Love me—that's a good joke—Lifette, I am afraid you want fomething of me, you speak to me for pleasantly.

Lif. Want fomething of you—how cou'd fuch an idea enter your head?

Jef. Because when you don't want something of me, you hust me, and cust me,—from morning to night,—eh, eh! you look no more as you do now, why if I was dying, I durst hardly speak to you.

Lif. Well henceforward you shall have no reason to complain. But do you know Jessry, I have a little savour to ask of you.

Jef. Aye! I thought fo-

t

u

nd

m

suf-

Lif.

A 2

Con

Con. My dear Jeffry, we will make you any recompence.

Fest. What is it you want, if I can do it without offending my mafter I will.

Lif. If you don't tell him, he'll never know it-

Jef. But I tell him every thing—he pays me my wages for telling—and I must not take them without earning them.

Con. If money is of such value to you, here take my purse.

Jef. No it is not money I want-it is something else.

Lif. What, what, then?

Jef. (looking at Lifette with affection.) Oh, Mrs Lifette, you know what I want, but you always denied me.

Lif. Pshaw! if I cou'd grant it indeed without my master knowing of it.

Tef. Oh, I would not tell him of that I protest.

Con. Well, Jeffry what is your favour?

Jef. Just one salute of Mrs Lisette.

Lif. Oh, if that's all, after you have oblig'd us, you shall have twenty.

Jef. But I had rather have one now than the twenty you promife after.

Lif. Come then, make hafte if it must be fo.

Jef. (after faluting her.) Oh the first kiss of the girl one loves, is so sweet.

Lif. Now you are ready to comply with our request?

Yef. Tell me what it is?

Lif.

h

qu

the

Jef

Lif. To give us the key of the garden gate.

Jef. I am very forry I can't oblige you.

Lif. Why not?

y

ou

ty

irl

:ft?

Lif.

Jef. For feveral reasons.

Lif. Tell me one?

Jef. In the first place, I have not got the key-my master took it with him when he went out.

Lif. You know you tell a falsehood, he has not got it—is this your bargain and your gratitude.—

Jef. Nay if you are angry at that give me the kiss again.

Lif. Ugly, foolish, yet artful and cunning wretch, leave the room, you make love to me indeed? Why I always hated you, laugh'd at you, and despised you—

Jef. I know that—did not I tell you when you spoke fo kindly to me, you wanted something, how then could you expect me to oblige you.

Lif. I shall ever detest the fight of you.

Jef. Unless you want something, and then you'll call me again—and then I shall kiss you again ha, ha, ha!

[Exit shewing the key.

Lif. I never was fo provok'd in my life.

Con. My dear, Lifette, if our two lovers, the Marquis and his Servant, prove no more fortunate in their schemes, than we have been in ours, I fear, I must according to his desire, marry the Doctor—and you Jeffry.

Lif. I marry Jeffry-here comes the Doctor.

A 3

Enter

## Enter Doctor.

Doc. What an indignity—I can't put up with it—I can't bear it—I'm ready to choak with passion.

Con. Dear Sir what is the matter?

Doc. I am difgraced, ruined and undone.

Con. And what has caufed it Sir?

Doe. A conspiracy of the blackest kind—man's weakness is arrived to its highest summit; and there is nothing wanted but merit, to draw upon us the most cruel persecution.

Lif. Ah! I understand—the faculty have been con-

Doc. They have refused to grant me a diplomaforbid me to practice as a physician, and all because I don't know a parcel of insignificant words; but exercise my profession according to the rules of reason and nature; Is it not natural to die, then if a dozen or two of my patients have died under my hands, is not that natural?

Lif. Very natural, indeed.

Doc. But thank heaven, in fpite of the scandalous reports of my enemies I have this morning nine visits to make.

Con. Very true, Sir, a young ward has fent for you to attend his guardian—three nephews have fent for you to attend their uncles, very rich men—and five husbands have fent for you in great haste to attend their wives.

1

Doe, And is not that a fign they think what I can do—is it not a fign they have the highest opinion of my skill, and the faculty shall see I will rise superior to their machinations—I have enter'd upon a project, that I believe will teaze them—I have made overtures to one of their profest enemies, a man whom they have crushed, and who is the chief of a sect just sprung up, of which perhaps, you never heard, for simply by the power of Magnetism they can cure any ill, or inspire any passion.

Con. Is it poffible?

A

n-

1

T-

nd

VÔ

at

us

its

ou

for

ve

eir

)ac

Doc. Yes—and every effect is produced upon the frame, merely by the power of the Magnet, which is held in the hand of the phyfician, as a wand of a conjuror is held in his, and it produces wonders in phyfic equally furprifing.

Con. And will you become of this new feet?

Doc. If they will receive me—and by this time the Prefident has, I dare fay received my letter, and I wait impatiently for an answer.

## Enter JEFFRY.

Jef. A Doctor at the door, defires to speak with you.

Doc. A Doctor in my house?

Lif. I dare fay it is the Magnetizing Doctor you have been writing to.

Doc. Very likely—I dare fay 'tis Doctor Mystery, shew him in Jeffry.

Jef. Please to walk this way, Sir.

Enter

## Enter La Fluer, drefs'd as a Doffor.

[Exit Jeffry.

La Fluer. Doctor, I hope I have your pardon, that tho' no farther acquaintance than by letter, I thus wait upon you to pay my respects.

Con. (to Lifette) It is the fame I faw with the Marquis.

Lif. (afide) And it is La Fluer his valet.

La Fluer. And to affure you, that I, and all my brethren have the highest respect for your talents, and shall be happy to have you a member of our society.

Doc. I prefume, Sir, you are Doctor Mystery, author and first discoverer of that healing and sublime Art Animal Magnetism.

La Fluer. I am.

Doc. And it will render you immortal—my curiofity to become acquainted with the forms and effects of your power is scarcely to be repressed a moment, will you indulge me with the smallest specimen of your art, just to satisfy my curiosity.

La Fluer. You are then intirely ignorant of it?

La Fluer. And so am I. (aside) Hem-hem-you must know Doctor-

Doc. Shall I fend the women out of the room.

La Fluer. By no means—no, no, but I will shew both you and them a specimen of my art directly—

You

ell.

You know Doctor, there is an univerfal fluid, which fpreads throughout all nature.

Doc. A fluid?

y.

at

uit

T-

y

d

1-

le

i-

of

11

,

u

1

La Fluer. Yes, a fluid—which is—a—fluid—and you know, Doctor, that this fluid—generally called a fluid, is the most subtle of all that is the most subtle—Do you understand me.

Doc. Yes, yes,-

La Fluer. It afcends on high, (looking dozon) and descends on low, (looking up) penetrates all substances, from the hardest metal, to the softest bosom—you understand me I perceive?

Doc. Not very well.

. La Fluer. I will give you a fimile then-

Doc. I shall be much oblig'd to you.

La Finer. This fluid is like a river—You know what a river is?

Doc. Yes, certainly.

La Fluer. This fluid is like a river, that—that—runs—that—goes—that—gently glides—fo—fo—while there is nothing to ftop it.—But if it encounters a mound or any other impediment—boo—boo—it burfts forth—it overflows the country round—throws down villages, hamlets, houses, trees, cows, and lambs; but remove obstacles which obstruct its course, and it begins again, softly and sweetly to flow—thus—thus—the fields are again adorned, and every thing goes on, as well as it can go on.—Thus it

is with the Animal Fluid, which fluid obeys the command of my art.

Doc. Surprising art! but what are the means you employ?

La Fluer. Merely gestures-or a simple touch-

Doc. Aftonishing! give me some proof of your art directly, do satisfy my curiosity.

La Fluer. I will,—and by holding this wand, in which is a Magnet; in a particular position, I will so direct the fluid, that it shall immediately give you the most excruciating rheumatism which will last you a couple of hours—I will then change it to the gout—then to strong convulsions—and after into a raging sever, and in this manner shall your curiosity become satisfied—(bolds up bis wand as if to Magnetise.)

Doc. Hold, Doctor, I had rather fee the experiment on fome one else.

La Fluer. Oh then, Sir, I have now at my house a patient whom the faculty have just given up as incurable, and notwithstanding his disorder is of a most violent and dangerous kind, I will have him brought here, and I will teach you to perform his cure yourfelf.

Doc. By the power of Magnetism?

La Fluer. By the power of Magnetifm.

Doc. That wou'd do me infinite honour indeed—but why bring him to my house—pray who is he?

La Fluer. A young man of Quality.

Con. Dear Sir, let him be brought hither, and let me see the cure perform'd.

Doc. (Takes La Fluer afide.) I can't say I approve of a young man being brought into my house—for you must know Doctor—that young Lady is to be my wise—as we are not exactly of an age, another may make an impression.

La Fluer. Confider my patient's state of health, he is like a dying man.

Doc. But he'll be well after I have cured him.

La Fluer. Very true.

1-

u

rt

n

i-

ft of

0

d

it

a

1-

ft

it

-

1.

Doc. (wbifpering La Fluer.) Pray Doctor, is it true, what they report that he who is once in possession of your art, can, if he pleases, make every woman who comes near him, in love with him?

La Fluer. True-certainly it is.

Con. Why this whifpering, I am ignorant what are the virtues of your art, Doctor, but I am fure it has not that of rendering you polite.

La Fluer. Pardon madam—I was but instructing the Doctor in some particulars of which, you may hereafter have reason to be fatisfied.

Lif. I doubt that, Sir, unless your art cou'd render this folitary confinement we are doomed to agreeable.

La Fluer. Before the end of the day, you shall prefer it to all the false pleasures of the gay world, for what are more false than the pleasures derived from balls, masquerades, and theatres.

Doc. Very true.

Lif. Well I must own I love a Theatre.

La Fluer. The worst place of all, to frequent—once in my life, I was present at a Theatrical representation, but such a piece did I see, ah, the most dangerous for a young woman to be present at.

Lif. (Eagerly croffing.) Pray, Sir, what was it?

La Fluer. An honest Gentleman of about 70 years of age, was before the audience in love with a young lady of 18 whom he had brought up from her infancy, and whom he meant to make his wife.

Doc. Very natural.

La Fluer. A young Gentleman of the neighbourhood because he was young, rich, and handsome, imagined he would suit the young Lady better.

Doc. Just like them all.

La Fluer. He therefore difguised his Valet, who under the mask of friendship introduced himself to this good man the guardian.

Doc. A Villain, he deferved to be hang'd.

La Fluer. And fiez'd the moment when he embraced him as I now embrace you—to stretch out his hand. While it was behind him, and convey a letter to the Lady's waiting maid. (La Fleur embraces the Doctor, and exchanges letters with Lisette, Lisette gives the letter she receives to Constance, La Fleur puts the other into his pocket.)

Lif. And the gave him another—I have feen the play myfelf—and it was very well acted.

La Fluer. And is it not scandalous to put such examples before young people?

Con. And pray doctor, do you think I am not under sufficient confinement, that you take the same methods, to make me ftill more unhappy.

La Fluer. (to the Doctor.) Why, does your ward diflike confinement.

Doc. Because she dislikes me.

of a di di accost od ablica both

La Fluer. Are you fure of that.

Doc. Yes, I think I am.

Con. I am dying with curiofity to read my letter.

Afide and Exit.

La Fluer. This wand shall cause in her sentiments the very reverse, in this is a Magnet which shall change her disposition take it (gives the award) and while you keep it she will be constrained to love you with the most ardent passion.

Doc. I thank you a thousand times. (quite in rapture.)

Lif. Excellent. [Exit

Doc. Her maid has overheard us.

La Fluer. No, no, but take me into another apartment, and I will explain to you what at prefent, you are not able to comprehend-after which you will permit me to step home and fetch my patient hither.

Doc. Certainly-when I am in possession of my ward's affection, I can have nothing to apprehend from him.-And you are fure the will now become favourable to me-?you are fure I shall attract her.

La

ce tage.

ars ng cy,

urna-

unthis

ced ind. the

tor, the ther

play

Con.

La Fluer. Yes, fure-by the Loadstone.

Exit.

END OF ACT FIRST.

## ACT II.

SCENE .- Another Apartment in the DOCTOR's boufe.

Enter CONSTANCE and LISETTE.

## Lisette.

I Overheard it all—and he has given your guardian, the wand in which you heard him fay the Magnet was contain'd—and while he keeps it, it is to Magnetize you, and force you to love him, in fpite of yourfelf.

Gon. All this agrees with the letter he has given me from his mafter, in which the Marquis informs me, by what accident, that letter, my guardian fent to the Doctor who professes Magnetism fell into his hands—and immediately gave him the idea of disguising his valet, and sending him hither under the name of that Doctor—but where is La Fluer now?

Lif. Just left your guardian, and gone home to bring the patient you heard him speak of—and I would lay a wager, that very patient is no other than the Marquis himself.

Con. But for what end is all this?

Lif. That they have planned, you may depend upon it—for the prefent you have nothing to do but to pretend an affection for your guardian.

Con .

Con. It will be difficult to feign a passion my heart revolts at.

Lif. Never fear your good acting—besides I will take equal share in it.——

Con. How! you!\_\_\_

Lif. I'll fall in love with the Doctor as well as you —if the Magnetism affects you—why not have the same power over me? and if it makes you love him, it shall make me adore him.

Con. Hush! here he comes.

Enter DOCTOR, with the quand.

Doe. (afide) What he has told feems so very surprising, that nothing but proofs, can thoroughly convince me—and now for the proof. (looks at Con.)

Lif. (afide to Constance.) He ogles you, cast a tender look, and accompany it with a figh.

Con. (Sigbing) Alas!

0

of.

e

٠,

e

is

at

ng

ay

II-

on

e-

114

Doc. My dear Conftance, my lovely ward,—what, what makes you figh? weariness of your confinement I suppose?

Con. Ah, Sir. (figbing.)

Doc. Come, come, I confess the restraint you have been under, has been too much, and I am not surprifed you have taken a dislike to me.

Con. A dislike to you?—Ah! Sir—(fighing) Oh, guardian. (going to speak turns away and bides ber face.)

Doc. (afide) I believe it will do. Come, come, Confrance, do not figh, and make yourfelf uneasy, you shall not live many weeks thus retir'd for I am thinking of marrying you very foon (turns eagerly to him) to a fine young Gentleman (turns from him.)

Con. Ah! Cruel. (near crying.)

Doc. What did you say, if I have the good fortune to be beloved by you, let me have the happiness to hear it from yourself.

Con. Yes cruel man,—fome invincible power compels me in spite of my resistance—yes—I love you.

Lif. And I adore you.

Doc. (flarting) What! you too! I did not expect that.

Lif. No, mine is not merely a love, but a rage—a violence—I deat to diffraction—love you to the loss of my health, of spirits, of rest and life.

Con. If you do not take pity on the paffion which burns in my heart. (with tenderness.)

Lif. If you can be regardless of the flames which confume me with violence—

Con. Can you be infenfible of my tender pleadings?

Lif. Take care how you turn my affection to hatred.

Doc. (goes from between them.) (afide) What a terrible fituation I have got myself into,—this effect of the Magnetism is very natural, it acts upon one as well as another, but Lisette's love is very troublesome, I'll call Jestry in and give up part of my power to him, he shall take the wand, for a few minutes and charm Lisette.

de la serie de la constante de

2 . .

Con. Why do you thus run from me, is this the return my love demands,—but be not uneasy, death shall deliver you from an object whose passion you despise. (turns from bim.)

of

ne

1e

ar

n-

a

-a

of

h

h

3 ?

d.

T-

of

as

e,

n,

m

p.

Doc. Oh, that you cou'd but read what is written in my heart.

Lif. Ah, Sir, behold the state (kneels) to which you have reduced a poor innocent, if I am treated with kindness, I am naturally soft, gentle, and tender, but if I am neglected (rising,)—by all that's great and precious I will do some strange thing either to you, or to my rival.

Doe. This Lifette is fo furious, she makes me tremble, I must put an end to her affection, Jessry.

## Enter JEFFRY.

Jef. Here, Sir, what do you want with me?

Doc. Take this and carry it to my fludy. (gives the wand.)

Jef. Yes, Sir-directly. (croffes.)

Doc. Stop a moment, Jeffry, stop a moment.

Jef. Two, or three moments if you please.

Doc. (afide) Now we shall see what effect it has.

Lif. (to Conftance) I fee through this design, let us fall in love with Jeffry.

Con. With all my heart.

Doc. Well, Jeffry-and-and-how do you do Jef-fry?

Jef. Pretty well, confidering my leg, where the dog bit me, and confidering I can only fee with one eye. Lif. But even that misfortune does not prevent your looking very agreeable Jeffry.

Doc. (afide) It succeeds, she's taken.

Con. Who can refift that amiable figure, dearest Jeffry.

Jef. Ha, ha, ha, ha!

Doc. (afide) This is as bad as the other.

Jef. I think the mad dog has bit us all.

Lif. Is it possible you can love Jessiv, no, no, your situation forbids it, take, take my master, I resign him to you.

Con. No, I refign him to you.

Lif. I will not have him.

Doc. This is a very difagreeable fituation.

Lif. Jeffry will you be deaf to my paffion?

Con. Yes, I am fure he will prefer me.

Jef. No, I won't, I have been in love with her this twelve months, and I'll make choice of her.

Con. Then what will become of me !

Dos. I can bear this no longer, give me that, (fnatches the wand.) And do you make up some medicines.

Jef. Ah! my dear Lifette! you have made me so happy, I must shake hands. (offers to take her band, she slaps bis face.)

Lif. Learn to behave with more referve for the fu-

Jef. Ecod! I think you have not behaved with much referve, did not you hang upon me and faid you lov'd me?

Lif. Love you! behold my master, and do not ima-

Con. No, who can love any but him.

Doc. This is worse and worse—where is the Doctor, if he does not come and give me some relief, I am a ruined man (a loud knocking) Jeffry see if that is him.

[Exit Jeffry.

I have no doubt but it is, and with him the young patient, on whom I am to prove my skill, Constance and you Lisette, leave the room for the present.

Con. Yes, if you will go with me, but how do you think it is possible for me to leave you—a feeling which I cannot explain.

Lif. And one I cannot explain.

ir

m

is

b-

es.

fo

id,

fu-

ch

'd

Doc. But I am going to prescribe—and it is improper.

Enter LA FLUER leading the MARQUIS dress'd in a bandsome robe de chamber and night-cap, the Doctor drages the chair.

La Fluer. This Doctor is your patient.—This is the renouned physician, from whom you are to expect a cure.

Doc. He looks furprifingly well confidering how much he has fuffered.

La Fluer. That renders his case the more dangerous—I would rather a patient of mine should look ill and be in no danger, than look well and be in imminent danger.

Mar. To conceive the sufferings I have undergone, a being must be transform'd, he must be more before

he can conceive, what I have felt—for months have I led this agonizing life—but I am told Doctor you can put an end to my diforder—you have in your possession that which can give me ease—but by what seience you are master of so great a power, I own is beyond my comprehension.

La Fluer. Dear, Sir, you know not half the refources in the art of medicines, trust firmly, that you are in the hands of persons well inform'd, and well practised —we know how to give nature a filip!

Doc. Doctor Mystery, do you use your authority with these semales to leave us to ourselves.

Con. I can't go.

Lif. Nor I.

La Fluer. I believe it is very true (goes and feels their pulses) no, they can't go—no—the force of the attraction will not suffer them to go. (to the Doctor) What do you think of the power of Magnetism now?

Doc. It has double the power, I defire, and I wish it not to act upon Lifette.

Con. (to Lifette) I hope the Marquis is not really ill.

La Fluer. I will remedy that (whifpers the Doctor, while the Marquis makes figns of love to Constance, flee gets nearer his chair,) now attend to what I am going to do, I will turn the whole affection of the maid upon myself.

Doc. I will be very much oblig'd to you. (La Fluer whifpers the Doctor again.)

1

Mar. (in a low voice to Conftance.) One word only, will you be mine shou'd my scheme prove successful?

Con. What is it?

Mar. I have no time to fay, but answer me will you be mine.

Con. I will.

e I

can

ion

70u

my

HI-

e in

ifed

rity

beir

rac-

That

with

y ill.

for,

nce,

am

the

luer

Mar.

Doe. (in a low voice to La Fluer) Very well, extremely well, this will do very well, and now deliver me from her love as foon as you can.

La Fluer. I must approach her, and 'tis done. (goes to Lisette, makes signs of magnetism, then in a whisper) I am in love with you, seign to be so with me.

Lif. I am in earnest without feigning.

La Fluer. So much the better, it will appear more natural; (returns to the Doctor) It's done, observe how she looks at me. (During this the Marquis and Constance are exchanging sights.)

Doc. What an art!

La Fluer. But I will shew its power in a manner yet more astonishing.

Con. (to the Marquis in a low voice) I was on the point of being married to my guardian.

Doc. Is it possible!

Mar. (forgetting bimself and in warmth) Distraction! that must never be. (Doctor turns to bim in surprise, Lisette perceiving.)

Lif. Oh heavens, look to the patient.

La Fluer. One of his fits has seized him, (Marquis pretends a fit) but its nothing, it will soon be over.

Mar

Mar. Nay do not hide yourself, oh, oh, that I could plunge this steel (bolds up bis handkerchief) a hundred times in that detestable heart, come on monster, and acknowledge thy conqueror, expiring under this hand.

Doc. I'll go into the next room, it is me I believe, he has a mind to kill.

La Fluer. But he has no weapon, don't be affraid.

Gon. (to La Fluer) Oh, dear Sir, relieve him from
this terrible fit.

Doc. Do, I beg you will.

La Fluer. I cannot wholly relieve him at present, but you shall see me change the manner of his ravings. Behold my power. (pretends to magnetise.) See, his countenance changes, his looks express tenderness now, it is no longer fury that transports him, but the soft languor of love now pervades his senses.

Mar. (looking at Constance) Oh! charming Arpasia.

La Fluer. Arpasia was the name of his first love, he fancies himself near to her. (Marquis rises from his chair and kneels to Constance.)

Mar. Is it you then whom I behold, but, alas you do not suspect what I have suffered in your absence, and I only retain my life, in the pleasing hope of one day passing it with you, and rendering yours as happy as my own, what am I to think of this silence, you do not answer to my tender complaints. Ah! you hate me, you despise me, but dread the effects of this contempt, I feel that it is in my power to accomplish all. (rising.)

t

1

tl

tl

1

Lif. He is going into his roving fit again, pray madam speak to him, if it is only a word.

Mar. Speak to him one word, if it is only one word, La Fluer. Your ward is afraid of disobliging you, but give her leave to speak to him, if it is but one word, only to be witness to a scene so novelle.

Doc. But, harkye.

ıld

ed

nd

nd.

ve,

d.

om

nt,

igs.

his

ow,

foft

fia.

he

bis

you

nce,

one

ppy

1 do

hate

con-

Lif-

SEX

La Fluer. Pshaw, pshaw, she looks at you for confent, tell her she may say yes—just yes.

Doc. But why fuffer her to fpeak?

La Fluer. Confider you are in poffession of the Magnet, and nothing can prevent the power of that charm.

Mar. Ah! cruel, ought I thus to wait for a word from those lips, you wish then to behold me die.

Doc. Well, well, answer him yes.

Mar. Do you love me.

Con. Yes.

Mar. (kiffes ber band) I am transported!

Doc. (endeavouring to separate them) Hold, hold, this is a fit as powerful to me as it is to you.

Lif. Dear Sir, let him alone, he may fall into his rage again.

Mar. What thrilling transport rushes to my heart, all nature appears to my ravished eyes more beautiful, than poets ever formed, his Aurora dawns, the feather'd songsters chant their most melodious strains, the gentle zephyrs breathe their choicest perfumes, and the inspiring scene intoxicates my very soul.

200 In doubt di any ori svoled a Docs

Doe. Come change this fit into another.

Mar. And you who liften to me partake my joy, come and dwell with me under the shady branches of the river side, come lovely shepherdess, (taking bold of Constance) come young shepherd, (taking bold of the Doctor) mingle in the dance.

Lif. Come young shepherd, (takes hold of the Doctor with one hand, then La Fluer with the other.)

Doc. I can't dance.

Mar. In vain you refuse, press with gentle steps the mossy banks, and join in the rural passime. (takes them round the stage and exit, the Doctor awkward and unwillingly.)

END OF THE SECOND ACT.

Loca altale light, you with then he belieft the did.

# Mar. (Anto bet Bolll I TO Adjacetal I bold bold)

SCENE.—The Doctor's House.

Enter LISETTE and LA FLUER.

dued you ar broken b Lifette. politica sad W . A. M.

BUT when is this farce to end!

La Fluer. My mafter now he is introduced, will take advantage of some circumstances, to obtain either by force or stratagem the Doctor's consent to his wish-

es, and as he finds he is beloved by the young lady, which before he was in doubt of—

Lif. Pshaw! he might easily have guessed her sentiments. A young woman, weary of confinement as she was, is easily in love with the first young man who solicits her affections.

La Fluer. And may I hope you love me?

Lif. Aye, Sir, I am weary of confinement like my

La Fluer. A thousand thanks, my dear Lisette.

Lif. But while Jeffry keeps the keys of every door, no creature can either go out or enter, without his leave.

La Fluer. And is there no way to get rid of him.

Lif. Yes, a thought strikes me this moment, a couple of days ago one of our neighbours dogs bit him, and our doctor, merely to shew his skill, in the cure, persuaded him the dog was mad, suppose we make the Doctor himself believe he was really so, and that poor—

#### Enter DOCTOR.

Doe, He has had another fit, but I have just now left him in a found sleep, which came upon him, as suddenly as any of his waking paroxysms.

La Fluer. If that is the case he must be left alone, we will not disturb him.

Lif. (afide to La Fluer) When I return, be fure to confirm whatever I shall fay.

[Exit.

Doc. What have you perfuaded her to leave you?

La Fluer. Yes, for a little while.

Doc. Why, too much of love is fomething tedious. I come once more to talk with you Doctor, upon this

C furprifing

will ther vish-

y,

of

of

OC-

he

remt

UN-

vishady,

Lif.

furprising art, which though you have taken such great pains to explain, I am still far from comprehending so much as I think I ought.

La Fleur. I will before long, give you fuch proof-

#### Enter LISETTE followed by JEFFRY.

Lif. O fave me, fave me, or I am a dead woman.

Doc. What's the matter?

Jef. This is no joke, and I won't take it as fuch.

Lif. (goes between La Fluer and Doctor.) Have a care of him, speak low, he'll be at us.

Doc. Will be at us?

Lif. (in a low voice.) Jeffry is mad.

Doc. What do you fay?

Lif. I found him in his bed, gnawing the bed clothes, and when he saw me he wou'd have gnawed me too (the Doctor turns to him) don't look at him Sir, don't look at him.

Doc. Why I don't think this possible, the dog that bit him was not-

Lif. Indeed, Sir, he was as mad as ever-

La Fluer. Indeed, the poor creature looks as if fome horrible infection had feized him.

Doc. Why I can't fay but I think he does.

List. And I'll give you the true proof immediately (takes a glass of water and throws it on bim.)

Jef. What's that for, how dare you use me thus. (in great passion.)

Lif. There, you see what a dislike he has to water.

La

fe

La Fluer. That is a symptom, which confirms our fuspicions.

Doc. (with an air of fill) An evident fign of the Hydrophobia.

La Fluer. Yes! of the Hydrophobia.

(Lisette comes with another glass of water to throw at bim, be starts.)

Lif. See, see, how he looks only at the fight of water. Jef. If you dare throw any more upon—(bolds up bis band.)

Doc. Lifette let him alone, it is dangerous to push the poor creature to extremities, Doctor, suppose we Magnetize him?

La Fluer. No, Magnetism in cases like this can have no effect.

Doc. What remedy then?

La Fluer. I know of but one, and that is to fmother him.

Lif. The only thing in the world.

Doc. And we ought to lose no time, if it must be

Jef. What finother me. (falls on his knees to the Doffor) Oh! Sir have pity on me.

Doe. Don't be frightened, it will be over in ten minutes.

Jef. But I had rather not.

Doc. Ungrateful wretch, do you consider the confequence of living.

Lif. For shame Jeffry, don't ask such a thing.

C2

Doc.

ed ed ir,

2

)

hat

me

tely

ter.

hus.

La

Doc. But fince he wont confent with a good grace, we must seize him all three together.

Jef. Ah mercy what will become of me. .

Lif. (afide to Jeffry) Run out of the house and never come back if you wou'd save your life. [Jeffry runs off.

La Fluer. He shan't escape, stop him there.

[Exit after bim.

Doc. Why he has run into the ftreet, what a deal of mischief he may cause, and as I am alive, he has run away with all the keys in his pocket.

Lif. But luckily the doors are open.

Doe. But why does not the Doctor come back.

Lif. Depend upon it he will not leave him, till he has him fecured in some fafe place where he can do no mischief.

#### Enter Constance.

Con. Dear Sir, come to the affistance of your patient, he has follow'd me to my chamber, and frighted me out of my fenses, I thought he was going to die, indeed Sir he is very ill, I am sure he can't live long.

Enter Marquis, creeping slowly to the couch, as if un-

able to qualk.

Mar. Oh Doctor relieve me from this pressure or I die.

Doc. I wish my brother physician was return'd.

(alarw'd) Come Sir, lean your head this way, where is your complaint.

Mar. Here, here it lies (laying his hand to his flomach) I fear this is the last hour of my life.

Doc.

Doc. No, no, I hope not (Magnetifing bim sometimes with one end of the quand and sometimes with t'other.)

Mar. The malady changes its place, oh, my head, remove it from my head, make it descend (the Doctor more frighted) now it flies to my heart, it fets it on fire, it tares it in pieces.

Doc. I wish the Doctor wou'd return.

Mar. My tortures redouble-vultures gnaw me, can't you remove them (attempts again to Magnetife) no, no, my ftrength fails me-my eyes lofe their fight -I die-(groans, finks on the couch and remains motionless.)

Lif. Oh! he's dead -he's dead -he's dead. (crying.) Con. (in tears too) What will become of us all-he's dead-he's dead.

Doc. I am quite shocked at it-but my dear children, don't make fuch a noise (trembling) the neighbours will hear you, and they will fay I have kill'd him, with fome of my experiments.

Lif. It was that fatal wand you put upon his heart. Doc. Yes, I suppose I directed the fluid the wrong way, but perhaps he only fainted, - who knows but we may recover him,-I will go and find fome of my new invented drops, which may perhaps reftore him, (feels in bis pocket) and that poor unhappy Jeffry has taken away the key of my cabinet where all my drops

C 3 Con-

rer

e,

of. m.

eal has

he no

5313

ent, mé in-

g. f un-

die. m'd. ere is

s flo-

Doc.

Con. Break open the locks then, there is no time to lofe.

Doc. And Doctor Mystery not to return, every thing conspires to ruin me, I was loth to receive this patient into my house,—my heart foreboded some ill confequence, dear me, dear me. [Exit in great uneasiness.

Mar. (rifing) If my scheme succeeds, the consequence will be such as you little dream of,—where is La Fluer.

Lif. Gone to fecure Jeffry, fomewhere out of the house.

Mar. If he does not return foon, all my long concerted plan is overturned.

Lif. Here he is.

#### Enter LA FLUER.

La Fluer. I have lodged him fafe for these two days.

Mar. (taking off bis robe) Give me your clothes, and take this immediately and be dead.

La Fluer. Dead! what do you mean?

Mar. Ask no questions, but lie down on that couch and counterfeit being dead.

Lif. Your mafter has been doing it this half hour.

La Fluer. (dreffing bimfelf) It is very ftrange, but fince you command it-

Mar. Dare not stir, or breath,—all depends on your acting well, you must have your face powder'd (Lifette powders bis face) that he may not know you.

La Fluer. Now I am in character.

Mar. Where are my people?

0

g

a-

n-G.

es is

ne

na

15.

nd

ch

out

ur

et-

210

La Fluer. At the tavern in the next street, both difguised like Doctors.

Mar. That's right, I fly to them directly. (going)

Mar. And give me your wig. (puts it on) I hear the Doctor coming, farewel, play your part to a miracle.

Con. And heaven prosper your defigns.

La Fluer. (fitting on the couch) But what does all this mean, I don't understand?

Ltf. Hush, dead people never speak. (throws him down on the couch.)

## Enter DOCTOR.

Doc. Well, how is he, what does he fay?

Lif. Why like all other persons in his state, he does not complain.

Doc. Hold this bottle to his nose, and sprinkle this upon his face.

Con. Alas, he is gone, and nothing can be of ufe.

Doc. How a few moments has changed him, he's as white as ashes; lay your hand upon his heart Lifette, and feel if it beats at all, for my part, I am so disconcerted with the accident I am sit for nothing.

Lif. (lays ber band on bis beart) All is ftill, Sir.

Doc. Is there no motion?

Lif. None in the least—(flaps bis face)—like marble—(flaps again)—has little feeling in it.

Doc.

Doc. Doctor Mystery not returning I conceive this was a plot upon me.

Lif. And this poor creature was in the plot you think, and died on purpose to bring it about.

Doc. No, but the other found he cou'd not cure him, and so left the difference of his death to me, and my enemies will take the advantage of it,—confidering how many of my patients have died lately.

Lif. What are we to do with the body?

Doc. I have yet one hope left, it is my last resource and I wont hesitate, but about it instantly.

Con. What refource?

Doc. ( to Lisette) He is certainly dead, is he not?

Lif. Certainly! there can be no doubt of that.

Doc. And do what we will nothing worse can happen to him.

Lif. No, certainly, not in this world.

Doc. Well then, I will try an experiment upon him, which I once read, and I have often had a vaft mind to try it upon Jeffry, but as he was alive it might have proved fatal.

Lif. What is it?

Doc. No matter you shall see it performed, and I can't say I have much doubt of its success. Begin to take off some of his garments, while I go and get all the apparatus ready.

[Exit.

La Fluer. But I am not such a fool to stay till you come back, my master may say what he will, but I will go away.

this

you

im, my ring

arce

t?

ap-

im, ind lave

dI n to xit.

rou at I

all

Lif-

Lif. Nonsense man, have you not undertook to be dead, come finish your part with a good grace.

Con. Pray do, La Fluer.

La Fluer. But what experiment is he going to try upon me, I always hated Doctors, and would never let any one of them come near me.

Con. But this is not a doctor, the college have refused to admit him, so don't be afraid.

La Fluer. O! if that's the case.

Lif. (throws bim down as before) Hush! play your SHE CHARGES SHOWE part.

Enter DOCTOR, with a bag of instruments.

Doc. Lifette, help me with these instruments, and then run and watch that skillet of oil on the fire, and when it boils bring it hither.

Lif. But suppose any body should come in while you are trying the experiment.

Doc. Right, I'll lock the door, my fright makes me forget every thing.

La Fluer. Let me fee the instruments.

Lif. Phaw, what fignifies feeing them, a'n't you to ted deed generalistic to see relicity (they a feel them?

Dollor. ( fpeaking without) What, force into a man's house whether he will or no.

Con. I hear a noise, (looks out) it is the Marquis returned, and all his schemes perhaps will be fulfilled. (La Fluer lays down again.)

Contro to sell in . Should in Euter

Enter MARQUIS, PICCARD, and FRANCOIS, disguised as Doctors, the Marquis having changed his dress, a bat mask over his face.

Enter DOCTOR, PICCARD and FRANCOIS go behind.

Mar. I have powerful reasons for entering this house I came hither accompanied by these physicians, sent with me by the college to demand a patient, who was this morning brought hither by a notorious professor of Quackery, the young gentleman is of family and nearly allied to me.

Doc. (afide) I am undone!

Mar. Where is he, Sir-I must see him and speak with him.

Lif. At prefent you can't speak with him, he is in a better world. (pointing to La Fluer.)

Mar. Alas! behold him there, or am I deceived, no it is he himself whom I see,—and he is dead. Gentlemen I call you as witness he is dead, and that yonder stands the affassin. (Piccard and Francois examine the body. Piccard puts on his spectacles.

Fran. (feeling his pulse) Yes, he is dead, but he is not dead according to our rules. (they place themselves at the table.)

Mar. O my dear friend, and are you gone, but your death shall be revenged, villain (to the Doctor) tremble, for thy life shall answer for this. Gentlemen, gentlemen, please to take notes of what you see and hear in this house. (the Doctor writes.)

Lif.

1

kille

with

L pati

L

you

1

Lar

fole

war

fent

turi

fign

L

A

0

1

(the

old

dee

1

(afi

not

Lif. Dear Sir have pity on my poor mafter he bas killed, killed the poor gentleman to be fure, but it was without malice.

Doc. But you know gentlemen this is not the first patient, that has been killed during an operation.

Pic. Aye, by the authority of the college.

ed

4

fe

nt

13

or

d

k

2

0

-

r

20

8

3

t

1

Doc. (to the Marquis) Dear Sir my only hope is in your mercy.

Mar. Then despair, for know I am the Marquis de Lancy, and call to your remembrance, with what insolence you rejected all my overtures to espouse your ward, here is the advantageous contract I repeatedly sent to you, and which you had the arrogance to return to me without even deigning to look at it.

Doc. Only deliver me from this trouble, and I will fign it without reading it at all.

Mar. But will the Lady also fign it?

Gon. No, for how could I wed another when he (the Doctor) is the object of my love.

Doc. But confider, my dear Conftance, that I am old, and ugly, jealous, and infirm, indeed I am, indeed I am, I proteft Conftance.

Con. But my love for you is fo implanted in my heart.

Mar. If that's the case, -come Sir follow us. (going)

Doc. Stay, give me the contract, and let me fign it. (afide) I will once more have recourse to the wand.

Mar. What imports your figning, if your ward will not.

Doc. She will fign.

Con. Never.

Doc. Give me the contract, and hold that (gives the wand to the Marquis, takes the contract and figns it.)

Mar. What's this?

Doc. Keep it, never let it go from you.

Con. Yes, I feel a defire to fign, give me the contract.

Doc. Aye, I was fure of it. (Constance figns) And there Marquis is the contract. (giving it bim.)

La Fluer. Ah! I breathe again, I am a little better.
Doc. ( Barting) Why he is not dead.

La Fluer. No, I am mending apace.

Doc. Gentlemen tear in pieces the process. (to La Fluer) Oh Sir, what misery have you brought upon me.

La Fluer. And what misery would your damn'd infruments, and your boiling oil have brought upon me.

Doc. How did you hear, in that fit what I faid.

La Fluer. Very eafily, Sir return him the wand, and the ladies I dare fay will fall in love with him again.

Doc. (looking at bim, then at the Marquis) My eyes are open, I recollect them both, but this was the fick man (to the Marquis.)

La Fluer. But I was the dead one.

Doc. I am cheated, defrauded,—what, ho, neighbours,—here are thieves, murderers (calling.)

Mar. Nay, Doctor, reflect upon the arts you made use of, to keep my Constance yours, even in spite of

her

her inclination, then do not condemn the artifice I employed to obtain her, with her own confent. A reward like this, urged me to encounter every hazard, and every danger.—For believe me, Doctor, there is no Magnetifm, like the powerful Magnetifm of Love.

FINIS.

the

on-

Ind

ter.

La

pon in-

me.

and

My

gh-

ade of

her

74 AND THE MACHINETISM in the licetion, then do not condemically and and 121 A Annual two tall one tall on the of land Agency reter by beautiful 18 JU70 Magazitin, ble the rowerful languages of Lore. 

## FARCE

OF THE

# VILLAGE LAWYER.

IN TWO ACTS.

AS PERFORMED AT THE

THEATRE-ROYAL,

SMOKE-ALLEY.

M,DCC,XCII.

PRINTED FOR THE BOOKSELLERS.

## DRAMATIS PERSONÆ.

#### MEN.

Scout, the Village Lawyer.
Snarl, a rich old Mercer.
Charles, Son to Snarl.
Juftice Mittimus, a juftice.
Countryman.
Conflables.
Sheepface, a Shepherd.

WOMEN.

h

to H de tir

to

th

lil in on you

I di moi felf

Kate, Wife to Sheepface. Mrs Scout, the Laywer's wife.

#### VILLAGE LAWYER.

# ACT I.

SCENE.—A rural Profpet.

Enter Scout and WIFE.

Scout.

NAY, nay good wife not fo loud, or I vanish. Five and twenty years have I expos'd my organs of hearing (aye, and though I say it, without whining too) to the encounter of the toughest lungs in Westminster Hall, with no worse effect as yet, than a moderate deafness of the lest ear; and a whizzing from time to time in the right, but that dear lovely, indefatigable tongue of thine, so far outdins the bar itself, that though a lawyer—

Mrs S. A lawyer! why in that trim you look more like a client, than a lawyer, and no one, to fee you in such a dress, wou'd imagine you had ever carried on a suit, in any one's name but your own. Out upon you, you are a disgrace to the profession, and had you a grain of spirit—

Scout. Spirit! oh, there at least you wrong me, and I defy any practitioner of twice my standing to produce more instances of spirit, than I have; who exposes him-felf to the displeasure of the judges; or the censure of

A

the courts. Shew me the man that sets the pedantic regulations of common practice more at defiance than I have done; hav'n't I been obliged to quit the London courts only for displaying too much spirit on a certain occasion?

Mrs S. Very fine truly! and do your boaft of your blunders, and make a merit of your difgrace?

Scout. This accident to be fure forces me to try my talents in the obscurity of rural practice; and yet since our removal to this village, though next door to Justice Mittimus, the best accustom'd Magistrate in the whole country, no favourable opportunity has offer'd; not a hare has been snar'd, or a head broke, or (what is stranger still) a single bastard born, though we have been here a whole fortnight, nay the very cattle keep out of pound, to spite me. But come have a little patience, times will mend.

Mrs S. And in the mean time, your wife is to starve, and your daughter, to lose the opportunity of settling herself in the world, by a match with one or other of the young men, who court her, and whom the poverty of your appearance frighten away.

Scout. Why to fay the truth there is nothing in my drefs that can bring either lovers to my daughter, or clients to myself. Mankind is govern'd by shew, and the furest way to obtain the countenance of the world is never to appear to want it. Cou'd I but once put on the appearance of business, the reality perhaps wou'd from follow, let me see—cou'dn't I—yes I have it—I'll

g

m

f

fi

1

go, and purchase me a handsome suit of clothes immediately.

ic

an

on

nin

ur

ny

ce if-

he

1;

at

ve

p

a.

g

f

-

Mrs S. A handsome fuit of clothes! what, without a farthing in your pocket?

Scout. Why not :--in London all your handsome fuits are purchas'd the same way.--What colour shall I chuse? bats-wing-or----

Mrs S. Oh no matter for the colour if you can find any one kind enough to trust you with the cloaths.

Scout. Then to lose no time, I'll step over the way to the rich drapers, my neighbour Snarl's.

Mrs S. To neighbour Snarl's! have a care what you do there. You know his Son Charles is in love with our Harriet, and wou'd have married her before now, but for fear of his father; I wou'd not for the world you should do any thing to overthrow my daughter's hopes.

Scout. Never fear, step in and fetch my hat and gown.

[Exit Mrs S.]

I have just time to slip it on; it will give me a more creditable appearance before old Snarl, and these rags of mine into the bargain.

Enter MRS SCOUT, with gown and bat.

Aye, this will do.—How many fleek, fpruce, demure looking gowns are there in the world, as well as this, good for nothing elfe, but covering things not fit to be feen.

[Exeunt.

SCENE

SCENE.—SNARL's Shop, Day-book, pen and ink, cloath on counter, &c.

#### Enter SNARL and CHARLES.

Snarl. Well Son, I order'd you to enquire me out a Shepherd instead of that dog Sheepface; didn't 1?

Char. Why furely Father, you have no fault to find with Sheepface.

Snarl. No; only that he is a thief! an arrant thief! Char. I always found Sheepface a very faithful fervant.

Snarl. To you he may, but not to me; he has been but a month in my fervice, and there are fourteen of my wethers miffing, now it is impossible so great a number in so short a time cou'd die of the rot, as he says.

Char. You don't confider what a havock a diforder fometimes makes.

my sheep had no Doctor, poor things! yet they cou'd not have made more haste if they had been prescrib'd for, by the whole faculty.—As for that dog, Sheepface, I have suspected him for sometime: but last night I caught him in the fact, and this morning I mean to bring him before Justice Mittimus; but first of all, I must know exactly, what's my loss. Reach me the account of the slock. (fits dogwn) And if neighbour Gripe, the constable enquires for me; send him this way.

C

5

pe

be

in

P

fatl

#### Enter SHEEPFACE.

Char. (afide to Sheepface.) Sheepface all's out I find, father's confoundedly angry, try what you can do to foften it, but beware of speaking.

[Exit.

Sheep. Save your good worship, Sweet Master Snarl.

Snarl. How villain, have you the impudence to appear in my fight, after the tricks you have play'd me.

Sheep. Only to tell your fweet worship, that neighbour Gripe has been talking to me about sheep-stealing, and Justice Mittimus, and your worship, and a power of things, and so I said I wou'dn't make a secret of it to my good master's worship any longer.

Snarl. Your affected innocence, sha'n't save you, you rascal; didn't I catch you last night killing one of the fattest of my wethers.

Sheep. Only to keep it from dying.

ut a

ind

f!

T-

'n

of

a

9

Snarl. Kill it, to keep it from dying!

Sheep. Of the rot, an' please your worship. Its a secret I learnt from the doctor in our town. He cur'd most of his patients the same way.

Snarl. The doctor, rafcal! the doctor has a license to kill from the college.—Such sheep as mine too—there was not in all England, such another breed for Spanish wool.

Sheep. Be fatisfied your worship with the blows you gave me, and let's make up matters, if its your worship's sweet will and pleasure.

Snarl.

Snarl. My will and pleasure is to hang you, rascal, to hang you.

Sheep. Confider your worship, I was married but yesterday, leave me to myself a week or two, and who knows but I may fave you the trouble.

Snarl. No, rascal, the gallows is the quickest remedy of the two, and every bit as lure as t'other.

Sheep. Heaven give you good luck of it then, if it must be so, sweet Master Snarl, I must go look for a lawyer, I fee, or might will overcome right. Oh dear, that an honest man should be treated so, only for killing a few sheep to fave 'em from dying. [Exit.

Snarl. (fitting dogun) A dog! but he shall pay for this.-Let me fee-two, and two are four-Enter SCOUT.

Scout. The coast is clear at last-now or never.

Snarl. And feven-no, nine-

Scout. (afide) Yonder's a piece of cloth now wou'd fuit me to a hair. Give me leave Sir, to-

Snarl. Who's there? Gripe I suppose. Wait a moment honeft Gripe. The small attention and to form

Scout. I am lawyer Scout your neighbour-I am

Snarl. I am lawyer Scout, my neighbour's very humble fervant; but he and I have no bufiness together, that I know of,-" Carried over"-

Scout. You'll have another ftory to tell to-morrow, or I'm much mistaken (aside)-I find Sir, upon look-Sears ing

ing o

left u

Sn

Sc

thing

find

balar

com

for :

Yes

fwo

a ch

S had

mai

boo

5

pat

on

w

11

gi ot

S

.

ing over my late father's papers, an account of a debt left unpaid, and I am come——

al,

out

ho

10-

it

a

r,

il-

it.

đ

Snarl. Its no business of mine; I owe no man a far-

Scout. I wish I cou'd say as much for myself; but I find that my father was indebted to yours in a small balance of 50 pounds, and as a man of honor I am come home to pay it you.

Snarl. (rifing) My dear Sir, ten thousand pardons, for my forgetfulness. I recollect you perfectly now. Yes, you liv'd in the next village, and you and I were sworn comrades formerly. Pray Sir, be seated. (bands a chair.)

Scout. Dear Sir, if those who are indebted to me, had a little of my punctuality, I should be a richer man than I am, but to have my name in any one's book is a thing I can't bear.

Snarl. And yet the generality of people bear it very patiently.

Scout. I am upon thorns in a manner, while I owe one a farthing, and for that reason I am come to know when you'll be at leisure to receive the money.

Snarl. No time like the present.

Scout. True, I have it at home, ready told; but as I have the management of my father's effects, only as guardian for my daughter Harriet, its proper that the other guardians shou'd be by at the payment.

Snarl. Very true Sir, then what do you think of to-

Scout. With all my heart, but I have interrupted you perhaps. (rifes) Why Sir, you do more bufiness than all the shopkeepers in this part of the country put together.

Snarl. I can't complain.

Scout. No, you have such a way with you, that those who buy once, can't for the blood of them, help coming to you again. A pretty bit of cloth this—

Snarl. Very pretty.

Secut. One meets in your shop, such a generosity of treatment, a politeness of behaviour, that makes it pleasanter to pay money to you than to receive it elsewhere. The wool seems tolerably sine.

Snarl. Right Spanish wool every hair of it, Sir.

Scout. So I thought; now we talk of Spanish wool, if I am not mistaken, Mr Snarl, you and I went to school together formerly.

Snarl. What, to old Ironfift?

Scout. The same; you were a very handsome youth

Snarl. So my mother always faid.

Scout. Egad, for old acquaintance fake, you and I must eat a bit of dinner together to-day. I have a fine goose at home, that a client sent me from Norfolk.

Snarl. A goose! that's my favourite dish.

Scout. And my wife shall dress it by a family receipt.

Its a treasure, that receipt's a perfect treasure. Her

uncle, the late Alderman Dumpling, pass'd through

be

1

4

8

W

Y

a

an

fh

re

tip

the whole circle of corporation honours, and died Mayor by virtue of that receipt.

Snarl. Aye! Aye!

nted

ness

ntry

hofe

CO-

ty of

es it

elfe-

ool.

nt to

cuth

ind I

fine

lk.

eipt.

Her

ough

the

Scout. Then Mrs Scout will be happy to see you; now I think on't, I promis'd her, that you should have my custom for the future, and to make a beginning I don't care if I have the pattern of a suit of cloaths from you now.

Snarl. Very happy to accommodate you Sir; what colour wou'd you choose?

Scout. Colour! why here's a pretty one enough to my mind Sir.

Snarl. Very pretty indeed Sir; its an iron grey. Shall I cut off the quantity you want, to have it ready? Scout. To have it ready; no Mr Snarl, pay as you go, that's my rule; pay as you go.

Snarl. Ecod. an excellent rule it is.

Scout. Do you remember Mr Snarl, the evening we were together at the goofe and gridiron?

Snarl. What the evening I fo roafted our curate.

Scout. The fame; you were very fevere on him. You had a world of wit.—Pray what must I pay you a yard for this cloth?

Snarl. Why Sir, another shou'd pay me nineteen and sixpence; but come, you shall have it at nineteen shillings.—Now I think of it. Here's your quantity ready cut.

Scout. Ready cut—that's lucky indeed. (Inatches to the cloth.)

Snarl. Stop a moment, till I measure it before you.

Scout. O sie! do you think I have any doubt of you.

Snarl. But the price.—

Scout. Poo, I never haggle with a friend; I leave all that to you. Good day.

Snarl. Let my shopman carry it over, and bring back-

Scout. No, no, don't take him from business. It is but a step you know, and I'd carry it twice as far to oblige you. Compliments to Mrs Snarl;—good-bye to you, good-bye.

[Exit, Snarl follows.

#### Scout's House.

#### Enter KATE and SHEEPFACE.

Kate. Lookye, if you want a Lawyer to bring you out of a scrape, my Master's the man for your money.

Sheep. I know it, he ftood my friend once when brother and I were put to trouble;—wou'd you believe it only for mending the complexion of a bald fac'd horse—but I have such a treacherous memory, I don't know how it came about, but some how or other I forgot to pay him.

Kate. He'll not think of that perhaps: at any rate take care not to tell him, who the plaintiff is; for I know he wou'd not on any account be concern'd against Mr Snarl.

Sheep. I'll only tell him of my mafter, without mentioning any name; and he'll think I mean the Farmer I liv'd with, when I courted you first. Kate. Do fo, here he comes.

[Exit.

Enter Scout.

Scout. Sure I shou'd know that sace, I think—Yes, the same, Harkye didn't I save you and your brother from being hang'd some time since at York.

Sheep. Yes, your worship, yes.

Scout. By the same token, one of you forgot to pay me.

Sheep. Yes, that was brother.

Scout. The other was fick at the trial, and died fometime after in prison.

Sheep. That was not I.

Scout. So I fee.

Sheep. For all that I was ficker, nor brother! and fo as I was faying, I am come to beg of your worship to speak for me before the Justice against his worship my master.

Scout. What the great farmer in the neghbourhood?

Sheep. He lives in the neighbourhood fure enough, and your worship shall be paid to your heart's content.

Scout. Let me hear your case, and be sure you tell it without disguise.

Sheep. You must know then, an' please your worship, my master gives me but little wages, very small wages, indeed, and so to take amends for that, without doing him any damage, I thought as how I'd best do a little business on my account with a worthy neighbour, a butcher by trade.

Scout. And what kind of bufiness do you carry on?

B 2 Sheep.

ou.

all

ou.

ng

t is

ws.

ou ey.

roeve

c'd n't

r I

ate

r I n'd

enner

ate.

Sheep. Under favour. I hinder sheep from dying of the rot.

Scout. There's no harm in that; how do you con-

Sheep. Please your worship, I cut their throats, before they have time to catch it.

Scout. A very effectual remedy truly, and your mafter perhaps is unreasonable enough to say you do so only to sell the carcases, and keep the money to yourfelf?

Sheep. Yes, your worship, and I can't bear it out of his head, because last night he saw me—I mean—I—must I tell the truth?

Scout. Yes, tell the truth here, or how shall we be able to lie to any purpose elsewhere.

Sheep. The truth of the matter then is, that last night, after I was married, having a little leisure time upon my hands, I took a walk as far as our pens, and there as I was musing on I don't know what;—out I takes my knife, and so happening by mere accident to put it (craving your worship's pardon) under the throat of a fat wether, I don't know how it came about, but it was not long there, before the wether died all of a sudden as a body may say.

Scout. And there was some body looking on, the whole time, eh!

Sheep. Yes, master from behind the hedge, and so he will have it that 14 wethers, which I sav'd from catching the rot, died all along of me. And so as your wor-

ship may see, he laid such a shower of blows upon me as put the bride out of temper the whole night; but I hope your worship will stand my friend, and not let me lose the fruits of my honest industry all at once.

Scout. I understand you; there are two ways of proceeding in this affair; the first won't put you to a farthing of expence.

Sheep. Lets try that by all means.

of

on-

be-

af-

fo

ur-

of

\_

be

01:

ht,

on

ere

kes

out

of

t it

id.

the

he

à-

-10

ip

Scout. With all my heart; —you have scrap'd up fomething handsome in the course of your practice on your master's sheep.

Sheep. Heaven knows I have been up late and early for it.

Scout. Your favings are all in hard cash, I suppose.

Sheep. Yes, your worship.

Scout. You must hide the whole sum immediately in the safest place you can think of.

Sheep. That I will, without fail.

Scout. Your mafter will be obliged to pay all co s, and charges.

Sheep. So he ought; he can afford it.

Scout. And without a penny out of your pocket.

Sheep. Just as I wou'd have it.

Scout. He'll be put to the trouble of having you hang'd.

Sheep. Zounds, let us try the other way first.

Scout. Well then you are to be brought before Juf-tice Mittimus.

Sheep. So I am told.

B 3

Scout. Take notice of this.

Sheep. Never fear me.

Scout. To every question, ask'd you, either by the court, the plaintiff, lawyer, or myself, make no reply but in the language of your own ewes, when they call their lambs; you can speak that language, can't you?

Sheep. Its my mother tongue.

\* Scout. The blows you have received on your head, have fuggested a scheme which assisted by Mittimus's credulity may perhaps save you: but I expect to be well paid.

Sheep. That you shall as I am an honest man; good-day your worship. Lord, Lord! what troubles we poor folks have to keep our own in this world. Your fervant your worship; I shall remember. Baa, baa, baa.

Scout. So, if the contrivance I have thought of to elude my neighbour's demand, does not fucceed; the money I get from this new client may stop his mouth perhaps.

[Exit.

END OF ACT FIRST.

## ACT II.

the

re-

an't

ead,

us's

be be

ood-

we

our

baa,

the

uth

xit.

#### SCENE -Rural profpett.

# Enter SNARL.

#### Snarl.

THIS is a very bufy day with me; I am to receive different fums of money from my worthy neighbour lawyer Scout, and to eat a goofe with him, drefs'd after a receipt of the late worshipful Alderman Dumpling. Well, I always said the aldermen were a useful body of men. But suppose I call in to see how matters stand, by way of asking how he does; here's a savoury smell. Egad they have put down the goose already. I'll go and have a sop in the pan. [Exit.

#### SCENE .- A room in Scout's House.

#### Enter Scout and WIFE.

Scout. Quick, quick old Snarl is coming up; I hear him on the stairs. Now mind your cue wife.

Mrs S. Never fear me; I'll be a good nurse I war-

#### Enter SNARL.

Scout. (in a chair as fick.) Wi-f-e here's the apo-

Snarl. The apothecary!

Scout. He brings me the cooling mixture.

Snarl. The cooling mixture.

Mrs S. O dear Sir, I hope you have brought fomething to give my poor hufband a little eafe. He has been in the condition you fee this fortnight paft.

Snarl. This fortnight woman, why-

Mrs S. Yes, this day fortnight, of all the good days in the year, he was taken with a lunacy fit, and has not been out of the room fince.

Snarl. Zounds not out of the room; why he came to my house this morning by the same token he bought four yards of iron grey cloth of me, and I am come for the money. Good morrow Mr Scout.

Scout. Good morrow, good Mr Drench.

Snarl. Mr Drench!

Mrs S. He takes you for the apothecary Sir, pray leave the room for heaven's fake, if you can give him no relief.

Snarl. But patience; you remember Mr Scout, this morning—

Scout. Yes, this morning, I bid my wife lay by for

Snarl. Aye, I knew he wou'd remember it.

Scout. I bid her lay by for you carefully, a large

Snarl. A glass ful!! I am come for my money.

Zounds is that the coin I am to be paid in.

Short The cooling millione.

Mrs S. Dear Sir, retire.

\$ 4 P.C.

Snarl. When I am paid, and not before.

Scout. I befeech you let me have no more of these odious pills; they had like to have made me give up the ghost.

Snarl. I wish they had made you give up my cloth.

Scout. (rifing) Wise, see, see, three large buzzing butterslies with amber heads, and christal wings—there they go—there—tally o! hoics, hoics, tally o! ho, ho!

Snarl. I fee none of them.

me-

has

lays

has

me

ght

me

ay

im

his

for

ge

y.

t.

Mrs S. But you fee he raves.

Scout. (falling back in chair) Save me good folks from the doctor, and a fig for the disease.

Snarl. O he talks good fense now-Now I'll speak to him-Neighbour Scout.

Scout. (jumping up) My client, my lord, Sir Hugh Witherington!

Snarl. Sir Hugh Witherington!

Scout. Charges the defendant Sir Hugh Montgome-

Snarl. Gomery! why is it possible I cou'd have mistaken another for him.

Mrs S. Nay now you have tormented the poor man fufficiently, let him have a little reft.

Snarl. Stay, he looks as if he wou'd fpeak to me.

Scout. O dear Mr Snarl.

Snarl. He knows me; I faid fo.

Scout. I beg ten thousand pardons.

Snarl. No apologies-well.-

Scout. That fince my arrival in this village, I haven't been to fee you.

Snarl. Not been to fee me! why this very day you know

Scout. Yes, to day, to make my excuses, I fent an attorney of my acquaintance.

Snarl. An attorney! Eh, shall I never see my cloth again? but its all a sham, you yourself was the very person, by the same token your father ow'd mine 50 pounds: Aye, aye, you may shake your head, but I sha'n't quit the place, without either my cloth or my money.

Scout. This wont do I find, I must try another method. (aside) Wife, wife, don't you hear them? the thieves are breaking in at the door—but I'll bite 'em—this way—here they come—my musket—I'll shoot 'em. Stop thief! stop thief—(collars Snarl)—my musket, my musket!

[Exit.

Snarl. A thief! my musket, ecod, it may be dangerous, to argue with a madman, and a blunderbus.

Re-enter SCOUT, with a birch broom, which he levels at Snarl, who supposing it a musket, scrambles off crying out.

O Lord! o dear!

Scout. Ha, ha, ha! he's gone at laft.

Mrs S. Yes, yes, he's gone. You have no further occasion for me; but stay you here for fear of his return.

[Exit.

Scout. So, I have got a reprieve for some time at least; here he comes again: Stop thief—stop thief—flop thief—O its my new client.

ven't

you

t an

loth

very

: 50

ut I

my

me-

the

'em

nus-

xit.

ger-

vels

cry-

her

re-

xit.

ut.

Enter SHEEPFACE.

Sheep. At your worship's service, Justice Mittimus is ready, and the court will fit immediately.

Scout. Wait till I put on my gown, and be fure you remember the instructions I gave you.

Sheep. Never fear, your worship: Baa; practice makes perfect they say.

Scout. This way; we have no time to lofe.

Sheep. I have been improving myself this half hour past, in our pens, and now I am so fluent in talking like a sheep, that I question if his worship, and the whole bench together could beat me at it. [Exeunt.

SCENE—The Court at the Justice's—Table, 5 chairs, Clerk, &c. discovered.

MITTIMUS, 2 JUSTICES, and SNARL.

Mit. Well, the court is affembled; and the parties may appear. Where is your lawyer, neighbour Snarl?

Snarl. I am my own lawyer.

Enter Scout, SHEEPFACE, and CONSTABLES.

Scout. (astde to Sheepface) How! rascal, you have impos'd upon me. Is that the plaintiff?

Sheep. Yes, that's his worship, my good master.

Scout. (afide) How shall I get out of this scrape?—
If I go off, it will rouze his suspicions; I'll e'en stay and outsace him.

Snarl.

Snarl. (feeing Scout) Heyday, who have we here? the very fellow as I live.

Mit. Neighbour Snarl, you and the Plaintiff begin-Snarl. Then you must know that this thief—— Mit. Come, come, no abuse.

Snarl. The short and the long of it then is, that this feoundrel shepherd of mine that was, has robb'd me of fourteen wethers.

Scout. That remains to be prov'd.

Snarl. (afide) His voice by Jupiter.

Mit. What proof have you?

snarl. Proof—why I—I fold them this morning,—no I don't mean that—I gave him in charge four yards—no I don't mean that—fourfcore sheep, I should say, and there are but threescore and six forthcoming.

Scout. I deny the fact.

Snail. Well if I had not left the other in a lunacy fit, I shou'd swear this was the very man.

Mit. This is the very man, without doubt—but that is not the point at present—the fact neighbour Snarl—prove the fact.

Snarl. I prove it by my oath——I mean by the account of my flock;—what's become of the four yards—fourteen sheep, I should say, that are missing?

Scout. They are dead of the rot.

Snarl. Zounds! 'tis he himself.

34500

Mit. Again, why I tell you once more, neighbour, nobody doubts that. It is afferted that your sheep died of the rot. What do you answer to that?

Snarl.

Snarl. I answer that it is a confounded lie, and the proof on't is hiding myself behind the bedge, who shou'd come up but this fellow, and laying hold of one of the fattest of my wethers.—Sits down beside me, and after cajohing me for a while about Witherington, Gomery, he makes no more ado, but carries off four yards of it.

Mit. Four yards of your wethers!

Snarl. Eh, no-my cloth—I fay my cloth—the

Mit. What other, neighbour-what other?
Scout. Dear Sir, he's mad-raving mad-

Mit. I fear so—harkye, neighbour Snarl, not all the Justices in the county, no nor their clerks either, cou'd make any thing of your evidence. You talk of sourteen wethers stole from you, and you jumble up with that four yards of cloth, and Whittington, and I don't know what.—Stick to your wethers I say, or I must discharge the prisoner, but the shortest way is to examine him myself.—Come here my good fellow—hold up your head; what is your name?

Sheep. Baa.

ere?

in-

this

ie of

3,-

ards

ſay,

acy

but

our

ac-

rds

ar.

ed

rl.

Snarl. He lies; his name is Sheepface.

Mit. Well Sheepface, or Baa, no matter for the name; tell me, is it true that Mr Snarl gave you four-fcore sheep in charge?

Sheep. Baa.

Mit.

Mit. How! oh, his fears get the better of him perhaps, come, come, don't be alarm'd—did Mr Snarl catch you at night killing one of his wethers?

HEALENCE WE TO SEELS

Sheep. Baz.

Mit. Heyday, what can this mean?

Scout. Why, fir, the blows the plaintiff gave the poor fellow on his head, have affected his brain, and put him, as your worship sees, beside himself. He's to be trepan'd as soon as the court breaks up, and Mr Minchmeat the surgeon says, it is the whole Materia Medica, to a dose of jalap, that he never recovers.

Snarl. Oh for the matter of that, it was dark night, and when ever I strike, I always strike home, and when and where I can.

Scout. There Sir, he confesses the fact, a voluntary confession.

Mit. Aye, aye, a voluntary confession; release the prisoner, I find no cause of complaint against him.

[Exit Constables.

Snarl. But t appeal—As to you Mr Irongrey, we shall meet. (to Scout.)

Mit. O fie Mr Snarl, you are much to blame.

Snarl. To blame quotha; one runs off with my cloth; the other cuts the throats of my wethers: one pays me with Gomery, and the other with Baa; yet after all I am to blame. As for you Mr Justice—I'll appeal to a higher court; and that you shall find, Mr Wiseacre.

[Exit.

Scout. (to Sheepface) Go thank his worship, go.

Sheep.

ŧ

Sheep. Baa, baa.

Mit. Enough, enough! poor fellow, go and be trepan'd directly; go. [Exit.

Sheep. Baa.

Scout. Well I have brought you off with flying colours, you fee; you are a man of your word I know; and I am fure you will pay me generously as you have promis'd me.

Sheep. Baa.

Scout. Yes, yes; you play'd your part very well, but that isn't the point now-my fee; -do you feemy fee.

Sheep. Baa.

Scont. What, am I to be outwitted by a walking ferubbing post? a two legg'd bellwether? a-

Sheep. Baa.

Scout. So I am outdone here I find-but come, will you affift in bringing about my daughter's marriage. If the scheme succeeds, if you and your wife, my maid Kate, play your parts well, I shall think myself fufficiently paid-if not, I'll fnew you what it is to attempt cheating a lawyer.—But to your hiding place foundrel, do you hear?

Sheep. Baa, baa. [Exite

Scout. The devil baa you: but come, his worship feems to perfuaded of the fellow's dangerous fituation, that it will be no hard matter to persuade him he's at the point of death: but here he comes, and Kate along

C 2

with

; yet -17 d, Mr Exit.

70.

Snark

per-

poor put to be inch-

night, when

dica.

ntary

le the n. ables.

h my

v, we

: one

Sheep.

with him. The work's begun I fee; I must stay and lend a hand.

Enter MITTIMUS, and KATE.

Mit. Poor fellow! dead do you fay, and fo fuddenly too?

Kate. Yes-ye-es, Sir.-Oh, oh! o dear. (crying)
Scout. Poor wench!-An ugly affair this for Mr
Snarl.

Mit. don't weep so child; I'll see justice done you.

Kate. Oh! my husband! my poor dear husband!
Oh, oh, oh, oh!

Mit. Nay, be comforted; confider you were married only yesterday morning, and—

Kate. Aye, that's the reason; had he liv'd a day or two longer it wou'd have been some conso-la-ti-on, oh, oh, oh!

Mit. The murderer shall be punished; I have given the necessary orders already, and you shall shortly have the comfort of seeing him hang'd.

Scout. Hang'd! poor neighbour Snarl! fo valuable a member of the community too. He'll be a public loss neighbour Mittimus; a public loss!

Mit. True he was a useful man in the country, but what can I do; here's a man murder'd; and his widow demands justice.

Scout. But what service wou'd it be to you Kate to have Mr Snarl hang'd-wou'd it not be better to-

Kates

and

lden-

ying) r Mr

you.

rried

ay or ti-on,

given hortly

luable public

, but is wi-

ate to

Kate

Kate. Why Sir, I am not revengeful, and if there was any friendly way of making up matters, you know how I love your worship's god-daughter.

Mit. My god daughter! what concern has the in this affair?

Kate. Why an' please your worship, Charles, Mr Snarl's only son is in love with Miss Harriet; your worship's god-daughter; but Mr Snarl won't consent to the marriage. Now your worship is a man of learning, and if you set about it, I am sure might contrive something to please all parties.

Mit. I have it. We'll hush matters up on condition that Mr Snarl confents to the match, but neighbour Scout, do you confent?

Scort. Why I had no intention of marrying my daughter yet; but to fave Mr Snarl from being hang'd, come I confent.

Mit. They are bringing him this way, I fee, leave us together.

Scout. I'll but just fill up the blanks of a bond, which you'll oblige him to sign; otherwise he might retract you know.

[Exit Scout and Kate,

# Enter SNARL and CONSTABLES.

Mit. Well neighbour Snarl, the poor wretch you beat, they fay is dead, and you confess'd the fact you know.

Snarl: I did; a blifter on my tongue for it.

Mit. The law must take its course; but first let me know whether you wou'd rather be hang'd, or confent to your Son's wedding.

Snarl. Neither one, nor t'other.

Mit. Lawyer Scout has a daughter, beautiful, and well accomplish'd, and your Son is in love with her.

Snarl. What's that to me?

Mit. Now matters might be hush'd up, if you confent to their marriage.

Snarl. I'll be hang'd firft.

Mit. Away with him to prison then.

Snarl. Hold! hold! I'll confent.

Enter SCOUT and CHARLES.

Scout. Here's a bond ready for figning, and Mr Snarl if any of my family, can be of service to you, in your present misfortune, you may command me.

Snarl. Eh, what do you want another four yards of cloth rafcal?—but come give me this bond. There, (figns it.)

Mit. Come, Charles, you and I will be witnesses.— So you have had a fortunate escape neighbour Snarl, I wish you joy of your good luck.

Snarl. Yes, this has been a lucky day for me truly.

Buter two COUNTRYMEN dragging in SHEEPFACE.

Coun. Bring him along.

Sheep. Mercy good folks!

Mit. Whence comes this ghost?

Coun. Why a'nt please your worship, we found this fellow hid under a heap of barley in our harn, so we brought

brought him before your worship, to make him give an account of himself.

Mit. What's become of the blows, your master gave you on the head?

Sheep. Gone along with his fourteen wethers.

Snarl. What rafcal, you are not dead then?

Sheep. Baa.

Snarl. Let me come at him; I have paid for the killing, and it is but fair, I shou'd have the worth of my money, so if I am not allow'd to choak him I retract the consent I gave.

Scout. With all my heart; fo you may pay the penalty of your bond, which is two thousand guineas.

Snarl. Two thousand devils!—But come, no joking apart, you'll pay me the fifty pounds your father ow'd mine?

Scout. Yes, when you can produce me his note.

Snarl. Mercy upon me! but then my four yards of cloth.

Scout. I'll wear them at your Son's wedding.

Snarl. Well, at any rate, give me my share of the goose.

Scout. It flew back this morning to Norfolk.

Snarl. Then this rafcal shall pay for all, and I'll begin by having him hang'd.

Char. 'Tis time I own the truth Father, he has done nothing, but by my direction, and to supply my necessities, therefore suffer me to meet your future indul-

gence,

narl

me

on-

and

T.

on-

ds of here,

narl,

ruly.

d this o we ought

gence, by the means of conquering all such tempat-

Snarl: Hem!—well, it must be so then, I think; and to prevent any future abuse, I'll sell off all my sheep, and then they'll neither die of the rot, nor shall I need a shepherd.

Scout. Well so far I have succeeded fully, both for myself and client; but a cause in which we are all interested remains yet to be determin'd; which we must learn from the decision of this tribunal. Whether the Village Lawyer is to be struck off the roll, or not.

#### I I N I S.

will find provide the part with the second control of the second c

and if I have fireful pag their trades and I have the

-flaged you (fogget by this product some will ad possible -find an unit, 1909, hades of one offer yet at 15 and -court

the state of the s

Milder Tradition of the property of the party of the property of the party of the p

18 JU 70

# FARCE

OF THE

# MODERN ANTIQUES,

OR THE

# MERRY MOURNERS.

IN TWO ACTS.

AS PERFORNED AT THE

THEATRE-ROYAL,

SMOKE-ALLEY.

M,DCC,XCII.

PRINTED FOR THE BOOKSELLERS.

# DRAMATIS PERSONA.

## MEN.

Mr Cockletop,	_	Mr Quick,
Frank, -	_	MR MUNDEN,
Joey, -		Mr BLANCHARD,
Napkie,	-	Mr WILSON,
Hearty, -		Mr Power,
Thomas, -	7	Mr Thompson.

WOMEN.

B

Ch

gif

fhe

in

fro

Mrs Cockletop, — Mrs Mattocks,
Mrs Camomile, — Miss Chapman,
Belinda, — — Mrs Harlows,
Nan, — — Mrs Cross,
Flounce, — — Mrs Rock,
Betty, — — Miss Brangin.

# MODERN ANTIQUES,

C 495 ( ) 4.

OR THE ONLY ME THE OR THE OR THE STATE OF TH

# MERRY MOURNERS.

with one thus classifications freetificate and may

# ACT I.

SCENE. - MRS CAMOMILE'S House.

Enter MRS CAMOMILE and BETTY.

Mrs Camomile.

BETTY, any body here fince?

Bet. No madam, but here's a strange servant.

Mrs Ca. Mrs Cockletop defired me, as I pass'd along Charing-Cross; to enquire for one for her, at the Register-Office, and this is he, I suppose, ha, ha, ha, she's too fine a lady, to look after these things herself.

Bet. Walk up young man.

[Exit.

Enter JOEY.

Joey. Servant. (nods.)

Mrs Ca. Quite a rustic! how long have you been in town?

Joey. Our town?

Mrs Ca. London.

Joey. I thought as how you meant our town, I com'd from Yorksop, in the county of Norfolk, to get a place.

Mrs Ca. Your name?

Joey. What of it?

Mrs Ca What is it ?

Joey. Oh! my name is Joey; but volks call'd me Mr Joey all the way up; that I com'd upon the coach roof, for as it's near Christmas time; all the inside passengers were turkeys. I quitted our village in a huss, with one Nan Hawthorn, my sweet-heart; cause why, The got jealous, and sawcy given.

Mrs Ca. The wages, this lady gives to her foot-boy, are eight guineas a year.

Jeor. Guineas! that won't do, I must have eight pounds.

Mrs Ca. Well, if you infift upon eight pounds, ha, ha, ha.

Jeoy. Oh! I'm hired. (lays bis bat and flick upon the table.)

Mrs Ca. You can give, and take a meffage.

Jeoy. Yes fure. (a loud knocking without.)

Mrs Ca. Then, let's fee, run.

Joey. Where?

Mrs Ca. To the door, you blockhead.

Joey. (goes to the door, and flands.) Well, I be's at the door, what now?

Mrs Ca. The deuce! open the street door.

Joey. (going) Oh! here comes a lady.

Enter BELINDA, in a riding drefs.

Mrs Ca. My dear Belinda! come up (to Joey) when you hear the bell.

Joey. These gentle volks don't mind what trouble they give a poor zarvant man. [Exit Joey.

Bel.

b

0

b

ag

te

pe

bu

lov

ho

wh

tea

lett

hap

B

A

toot

hasn

the

then

is at

chun

Belin. My dear friend, I've quitted Southampton boarding school without leave; though. (Lays ber bat on the table.)

Mrs Ca. My fweet girl! I'm very glad to fee you, but is this a prudent step?

Belin. To be fure, when I was kept there, fo long against my will, by my aunt.

Mrs Ca. Ah, Belinda! confess the truth, wasn't it to see your uncle's nephew, Frank, that you've scamper'd up to town?

Belin. Ha, ha, 'pon my honour you're a witch; but suppose so, why not? you and I were school-sellows t'other day, yet here you're married; a propos, how is your dear husband?

Mrs Ca. The Doctor is well.

Belin. You're already happy with the man you love, while I'm kept at a boarding-school, when I'm able to teach my dancing-master.

Mrs Ca. Why then my dear Belinda, fince your last letter, I've been planning schemes how to make you happy with the man you love.

Belin. My good creature, do tell me.

n

Mrs Ca. You know if your uncle, Mr Cockletop's tooth but aches, he fancies he'll die directly, if he hasn't my husband Doctor Camomile's advice, he's the grand oracle of his health, the barometer, and thermometer of his animal system; now as the Doctor is at Winchester, on a visit to some of his old College chums, and won't leave his good orthodox bottle of

old port, to visit him here in London; he shall visit the Doctor at Winchester; if we can but get your uncle to leave town, on that hangs my grand scheme for the cstablishment of you and Frank; your aunt's maid, Mrs Flounce, and Mr Napkin the butler are my confederates.

Belin. Oh charming! but I must know it though,
Enter JOEY, stands some time mute.

Foey. Well ?

Belin. And well?

Joey, I'm com'd up, as you bid me.

Mrs Ca. But you shou'dn't have come, 'till you had heard the bell.

Joey. And wounds, it's ringing yonder, hard enough to pull church steeple down.

Mrs Ca. and Belin. Ha, ha, ha!

Mrs Ca. Joey, carry those to your master. (gives him a basket of plants) Plants and Simples, cull'd for him, by the Doctor.—Your uncle will now be a botanist, as well as an antiquarian.

Belin. Ha, ha, ha! but my aunt's new fangled rage for private theatricals, are to the full as unacountably ridiculous, as my crazy uncle's passion for musty antiquities.

Mrs Ca. Come be chearful my fweet Belinda, for I'm going there directly, on your affairs.

Belin. My kind friend!

Mes

a

pi

09

mi

La

the

the

dor

(Ta

SCI

Co

A

old

have

nepl

at m

it po

adm

Fl

with

M

Flo

your

fince

Mrs Ca. Call a coach (to Joey, who takes up his flick, and puts on Belinda's hat.) Ha, ha, ha! why you've put on the Lady's hat.

Joey. (Takes off the bat and compares it with his own.) Ecod one would think the Lady had put on mine. [Exeunt Mrs Camomile, and Belinda,

Joep. (Laying hold of the basket.) Your London Ladies are so manified, with their Switch Rattans, and their coats and waistcoats, and their tip-top hats, and their cauliflower cravats; that ecod, I shall be in London a long time before I know a man from a woman, (Takes up the basket, and Exit.)

SCENE.—MRS COCKLETOP'S Dreffing Room, MRS COCKLETOP discover'd dressing, Flounce attending.

Mrs C. What a strange incident, my marrying this old Mr Cockletop; 'pon my honour, was I single, I'd have the most beautiful Theatre in my house, and his nephew Frank, shou'd be the Manager, of late he looks at me in a very particular manner; I can scarce think it possible for these features, to strike any body with admiration.

Flounce. Ma'am those features must strike every body with admiration.

Mrs C. You flatter 'em.

d

és

r

a-

ly

ti-

or

Tes

Flounce. Not in the least ma'am—but what fignifies your beauty, or my skill in setting it off, my master since he's turn'd his brain—

Mrs C. Aye, fince my husband has turn'd Antiqua-

Flounce. With his curiofities, foreign cockleshells, mouldy farthings, and all his old fashioned trumperies,—I dare say, he'd sell you for the wing of a buttersty.

Mrs C. Flounce; I'll take you to fee Lear, to-morrow night at Lord Rantum's private Theatre.

Flounce. Thank'ee ma'am; but Miss Toepit's maid told me all of them, except your Ladyship, made a strange piece of bungling work of their play there last Wednesday.

Mrs G. Work! Oh heavens, if Shakespeare cou'd have taken a peep at them, ha, ha, ha! Romeo and Juliet the play; the hero, on breaking open the tomb, totally forgot what he had to say next; in vain, the prompter whispers the word; poor Juliet might have remained in Capulet's Monument, 'till Doomsday; at length impatient; (for it grew monstrous cold) I softly bid him speak; why don't you speak? He, taking it, for what he should say, with all the servor of distracted love, burst out "speak, speak, why don't you speak." Ha, ha, ha!

Enter JOEY, with a basket, which he throws on the

yoey. My first piece of service in my new place.

[Exit Joey.

Mrs C. Ah! (Screams.)

Enter

W

bo

fo

tir

he

and

can

I

145 1

lizar

mon

bette

ipan M

you !

Fr

Co

Mi

Cou

A

Enter MR COCKLETOP, quith a feroll of Parchment.

Mrs C. (angrily.) Aftonishing, Mr Cockletop, you won't even let me have my drefling room to myself.

Cock. Oh Mrs Cockletop, what a prize! I have bought one of the long books of Livy, a manuscript so eapitally illegible, that no man on the globe can diftinguish or read a letter of it; let's see, what change he has given me. (reckons money.)

.

d

ıft.

d

nd

ib,

ive

at

it,

ict.

rou

the

oey.

nter

Flownce. Full of snails. (To the plants flinging them off the table, knocks the money out of Cockletop's band, and Exit.)

Cock. The botanical plants from Doctor Camomile, carefully pick 'em up, every leaf has the virtue—

Enter FRANK, in a riding dress.

Frank. Will they heal my wounded pocket? (picks up the money.)

Cock. (takes the money from him.) Eh! what you lizard! the valuable simples.

Mrs C. Do my dear, let poor Frank have a little money, give him a few guineas.

Frank. Aye Sir, a few guineas cou'd never come in better time, as I'm just whip and spur, you see? hey, spank to Southampton.

Mrs C. (alarmed) Pray Frank, what business have you there?

Frank. What! but to fee, my lovely coufin.

Cock. (putting up the money.) Eh!

Mrs C. Oh! is that your bufiness.

Cock. May be you like-

B 3

Mrs

Mrs C. Aye, do you admire my niece?

Frank. Admire! I love her to distraction.

Cock. the sweet girl I doat on myself (aside) get out of my sight you Locust.

Mrs C. Love her! after all my fond hints to him (afide) pray fir, give me leave to express my obligations to you, when I was rehearing Imogen with you t'other night, and was to have fainted in your arms—

Cock. Aye, you villain, you ftepp'd afide, and let my dear wife tumble backwards, and knock her fine head against the brass fender—take a double hop out of your two boots, you jackdaw, how dare you stand before me with your horse-whip in your hand?

#### Enter FLOUNCE.

Flounce. Ma'am, Mrs Camomile.

Mrs C. Sir, command your nephew to think no more of my niece; love another, you Amateur; stand from the entrance.

[Exit Mrs Cockletop in a passion, Flounce following. Frank. Why, my dear uncle, you are really a good natured old lad, but for this nonfensical passion for antiquities, in which you have no more judgment than my boot.

Cock. What's that?

Frank. Didn't you give twenty pounds for the first plate ever Hogarth engrav'd; though 'twas only a porter pot from the barley mow?

Cock. No.

Frank.

(bei. Play ic you

5

C

C

m

Ve

O

m

no

tr

ho

his

th

but

Frank. Didn't you throw a lobster in the fire, swearing it was a salamander?

Cock. Yes, but that was when I was fick. In bodily health my mind is bright and polifh'd; but you most audacious dromedary! traduce my skill in antiquities!—Hark'ee, when you can prove to me, that it's possible I can be imposed on in antiques, that is when I am in bodily health, I consent to give you Belinda; here's my hand on't. Begone, your face is as odious to me as a new copper halfpenny. [Exit.

Enter HEARTY. (Calls after Mr Cockletop.)
Sir here's the receipt.

Frank. Ah Hearty! you're my uncle's steward, receiver of his cash, and yet do tip me a few guineas; cheat him a little, my honest fellow.

Hear. Muftn't.

it

m

a-

u

ny

2d

ur

ore

no

and

ing.

bog

for

han

firft

por-

rank

Frank. Plague of the money! I'm fure I want it; my friend Jack Frolic, the player frank'd me into Covent-Garden, fat down in the upper boxes, between Mifs Trump, and Mrs Roll about, when the curs'd orange woman thrust in her basket, with "sweet gentleman treat the ladies," I was obliged to clap my hand on my pocket, say my purse gone 'pon my honour; no entering a public place for the light singer'd gentry; so the ladies treated the sweet gentleman; coming home yesterday, caught in a soaking shower; "your honour; coach unbir'd," in I jumps, not recollecting his dismal honour hadn't a shilling to pay for't; so as the fellow clapt to one door, out I pops at t'other,

but then I got mobb'd by the watermen, and broke my nose over a post running away from the link loy.

Hear. Why Frank, I'll lend you my own money with all my heart.

Frank. No, before I strip you of what you may yet want to cherish your old age, I'll perish; yet this is my Belinda's birth day, by heavens, I will wish, aye, and give her joy, though I foot it every mile to Southampton, and dine on water-cresses, by the ditch-side.

[Exit Frank.

1

d

C

u

to

to

fee

hor

you

dec

oper

this

be :

1

1

Hear. Spirited lad! I hope by means of this letter, I shall be able to serve him. I'll sell my old master the small collection of odd fort of rarities Ive made him, but as his knowing them to be mine may lessen their value in his opinion; this letter rouses his desire to buy them; then if I can but make him believe they are from Italy, or Herculaneum, or—(Enter Joey in a livery.) You're the new footmen?

Joey. Yes, I be's, I've put on my livery.

Hear. Here's a letter for your master, give it to him directly.—(Gives the letter and exit.)

Joey. So I must give this letter too; Ecod! they're resolved in London to keep no cats that wont catch mice.

Enter NAN with a sweeping brush.

Nan. (finging as she enters) "A service in London is no such disgrace." (begins to sweep.)

Joey. Isn't that?

Nan. Why Joey. (furpriz'd.)

Joeg.

Yoey. Nan! how glad I be's to fee thee. (kiffes ber.)
Nan. But what brings you here, and in this fine laced coat?

Yoey. Why I be fix'd here, for a zarvant man.

Nan. Zure! lard how comicle! and I hired here to day as maid.

Joey. Hills and mountains will meet. O dear-

Nan. I'm now fent in here by Mrs Flounce, to do up lady's dreffing room, that it feems fome clumfy booby has thrown leaves about'n.

Joey. I'm not a booby Nan; I find you're as faucy tongued as eyer.

Nan. O la! was it you Joey! I ax pardon.

Joey. 'Twas all along of your croffness, I com'd up to London.

Nan. And 'twas your false heartedness drove me to seek my bread here.

Joey. Well, fince good luck has brought us into one house—we'll never quarrel, nor be unkind any more.

Nam. Nor I never more will be jealous.—O ho! you've had this letter from Poll Primrose; oh! you deceitful! (fnatches the letter from Joey, and breaks it open.)

Joey. The devil! a 'dy'e fee, what you've done now, this letter was for measter—if I hav'n't a mind.—

Nan. Reads, "Sir, encouraged!" why Joey don't be angry, the first letter I ever get for my lady, you

th al

fhall open for me, that you shall. [Exit Nan, finging, "Better my fortune as other girls do."

Joey. (Solus) Ecod! you've spoil'd my fortune! what will become of me? before I've time enough to be set down in my place, I shall be kick'd out on't.

#### Enter FRANK.

- Frank. Where's Hearty? (Joey gives bim a letter, be looks at it.) For my uncle, how came it open?

Joey. It's open'd.

Frank. Why if it's you that—do you know that opening another man's letter is transportation.

Joet. Is it? then ecod I'll take the blame upon myfelf, rather than Nan should go to Botany Bay, (afide)
'twas I broke it open Sir—but I meant only toto break it open—all accident.

Frank. (Reads letter) "Sir, Encouraged by your character, I shall to morrow in person offer you for sale some Antique Rarities!" this promises something, (aside) well my lad, keep your own secret, and I'll bring you out of this curs'd scrape.

Joey. Do Sir.

Frank. Any wafers here?

Joer. I believe there's fome in that box; but I'll get you a baperth.

Frank. My old conceited uncle has engaged to give me Belinda, when I can prove that its possible to impose on him in Antiquities. This may do it, and bring me a convenient sum besides, for with all the ridiculous enthusiasm of a virtuoso, my uncle has small reading,

yo

ty

J

Sir

an

caf

I c

Sor

Ente

you

are i

7

30

V

reading, no tafte, but has a plentiful flock of credulity. (wafers the letter.)

Joey. Why I could have done that myfelf.

Frank. There you dog, stand to it stoutly (gives Joey the letter) that's the very one you received.

Joey. A thousand thanks, kind Sir, (going)

Frank. But I shall want a disguise; (aside) harkyee, you've put on your new livery since you came, where are your own cloaths?

Joey. In the butler's pantry, for you must know, Sir, when I com'd I was waundy hungry, so I went there to get a snack.

Frank. Quick, go give the letter.

Yoey. Yes, Sir.

t

t

it

.)

IT

1

ŝì

11

et

TC

10

d

t

II

5,

Bxit Joey.

Frank. (folus) Ha, ha, ha! yes, uncle, if you have cash to buy Antiquities, I'm a stupid fellow indeed, if I can't find some to sell you, and if I succeed; hey to Southampton with the triumphant news to Belinda.

Exit Frank.

# SCENE.—Cockletop's Study.

Enter COCKLETOP with spectacles on, reading letter,
JOEY following.

you, I affure you, Sir, it was not open'd.

Cock. The things this learned man mentions here are really very curious.

Joey. Sir, here be Mr Napkin, the butler, coming.

Enter Napkin.

Nap. Sir, a man wants you there below.

Cock,

Cock. Then Sir, do you fend him up bere above.

Nap. (to Joey) Eh! what are you idling here? come, come, I'll shew you the business of a footman, you must toast the mustins for mine and Mrs Flounce's breakfast.

Joey. I will Sir, and broil a beef-stake for my own.

[Exit Napkin, Joey following.

Cock. (folus) Only that my brain is for ever running on my wife's charming niece Belinda; (oh! how I do love her: I love every thing old, but girls, and guineas;) I should certainly be second a Sir Hans Sloane—I'd be a Solander, and a Monmouth Geoffry.—Now, who's this?

Enter FRANK, disguised in Joey's first cloaths with a small hamper on his shoulders.

Frank. If my uncle knows me now, he must have good spectacles. (aside) Measter told me, as he told you in a letter, he'd call on you to-morrow with some rarities.

i Cock. Oh, then you belong to the gentleman who fent me this letter, where does your mafter live?

Frank. At Brentford, but I be's from Taunton Dean, and as I was coming to Town to day, he thought I might as well drop them here; if you'll buy them, these be they.

Cock. Oh! what he's fent you, with the things that are mentioned here (pointing to the letter.)

Frank. I warrant 'em all waundy rich; he gave me such strict charge about'n.

Cock.

f

th

ti

of

lel

off

wh

look

qui

hap

the

read

part

to C

Cock. Rich! ah, these fordid souls can't conceive that the most extreme delight to the eye of an antiquarian is beautiful brown rust, and heavenly green verdigrease. Let's see, (reads) the first is a Neptune's trident from the barbarian gallery.

Frank. That's it- (gives a toasling fork.)

Cock. (reads.) One of Niobe's tears, preferv'd in fpirits.

Frank. That (gives a phial.)

. ?

n,

28

n.

ig.

ng

do

ui-

w,

ba

ave

old

me

vho

ean,

ht I

em,

that

me

ock.

Cock. Curious! a piece of houshold furniture from the ruins of Herculaneum, comprizing the genuine section of the Escurial. Precious indeed! (aside) section of the Escurial; aye then it must be in the shape of—

Frank. That's it -(gives an old gridiron.)

Cock. (reading) "The cap of William Tell, the celebrated Swiss patriot, worn when he shot the apple off his fon's head.

Frank. I've forgot to bring any thing even like that, what shall I do (afide) I warrant it's here Sir.

Cock. I hope it is, for I will not buy one without all. Frank. Then all you shall have, (aside) Pretends to look in the hamper, but picks up Cockletop's bat, and with a penknife, cuts out the brim. "That's it may hap?"

Cock. Great! this is indeed, what the Romans call'd the Pi-leus, or Cap of Liberty: puts it on his head and reads;) " half a yard of cloth from Otahiete, being a part of the mantle of Queen Oberea, presented by her to Captain Cook."

Frank. Zounds, I was in fuch a hurry to get to work, that I've forgot half my tools.

Cock. Where's the cloth from Otahiete?

Frank. I dare fay it's here, (feels the coat be bas on) no, mustn't hurt poor Joey. Eh! (cuts of the skirt of Cockletop's coat while he's admiring the things) belike that's it,—(gives it.)

Cock. What wonderful foft texture; we've no fuch cloath in England, this must have been the sleece of a very fine sheep.

Frank. Aye, taken from the back of an old frupid ram.

Cock. Speak of what you understand you clown, much talk may betray little knowledge. Cut your coat according to your cloath.

Frank. Yes, Sir, I cut your coat according to your cloth. I must six him in his opinion now, with a little finesse, (aside.) Measter do expect fifty pounds for this balderdash.

Cock. Here's the money.

Frank. No, if he even thought you such a fool to give it, he must be a rogue to take it, but he shan't make me a party. I'll let him know, I'm an honest man; damm'e if I don't throw them in the kennel, and quit his service—(going to take them.)

ney to your mafter, or I'll make him fend you to the devil, you thick scull'd buffalo.

Frank. Not a penny of it will I touch.

Cock.

tr

ta

de

Ca

(to

yo

and

ma

- (

tor

Cock. Here my good fellow; here's a guinea for your-feli; there,—(gives money.)

Frank. Thank you, Sir; though I do think you're an old fool, and that you're most confoundedly humm'd.

Cock. Old fool! get you out of my house you scoundrel, or I'll—(takes up a blunderbuss,) blow you to Taunton Dean you dog, I will. (Frank runs off.)

Enter MRS COCKLETOP and MRS CAMOMILE, (they

both foream.

Mrs Ca. Heavens! Mr Cockletop, will you kill us?
Mrs C. Lord! what's on your head?

Cock. The cap of liberty; oh the super-beautiful purchase I have just made; such a charming addition to my little curious collection; M1s Camomile you've taste, I'll give you a treat.——I'll shew her all, (aside.)

Mrs C. (looking at the things) Heavens! who has done this!

Cock. Pliny the elder.

0

N)

of

te

h

ad

n,

at

ur

it-

or

to

it

eft

nd

10-

he

ck.

# Enter FLOUNCE.

Mrs C. Here take thefe, and fling them-

Cock. Lay your fingers on them, and I'll—Strabo, Campden—and Bishop Pocock—madam you shou'd, (to Mrs Camomile) that is you—you do know—you're a Dilitnete. I say you are a celebrated Dili—and—now what a fine discourse an F. R. S. would make on these, madam, I say.

Mrs C. Blefs me! who has trimm'd you thus?

Cock. Sir Ashton Lever, I wish your husband Doctor Camomile was in town; I've here such a feast,

for

for the venerable Bede. Travellers, come, and lay at my feet, the wonderful fruits of their wife researches. Awake!—prepare your understanding, here's a tear of—the devil, I forgot who cried this tear (aside.) Hem! it's a precious drop preserv'd in spirits.

Flounce. Ha, ha, ba!

Cock. Get along you most scandalous tongued, I defire Mrs Cockletop you'll order your slip-slop out of the museum, then here is a most valuable—(takes up the toasling fork.)

## Enter JOEY.

Joey. Here, I'm fent to broil beef-stakes, and toast mussins, the cook said Mr Frank took, and brought out of the kitchen the—

Cock. They all cost me only fifty pounds; this is a Neptune's trident, and this piece of furniture from Herculaneum, the model of the Escurial, built in honour of St Lawrence who was broil'd on—

Joey. Thanke'e, Sir; I was looking for the toasting fork, and gridiron. [takes them and exit.

Flounce. Ha, ha, ha!

Cock. What is that?

Mrs C. Why Mr Cockletop what have you been about here?

Mrs Ca. Only look.

Cock. I believe I'm bit. Taunton Dean, he was a a rogue. (looks at bis coat and bat) Is my face genuine?

Mrs C. Why 'tis an antique; but indeed my dear, you don't look well.

Cock.

b

tl

m

bi

pl

fo

tal

in i

Wi

poq

M

nity

fucci

cour

phev

Cock. Don't I?

Cock. Do 1?

r

n

.

r,

k.

Mrs Ca. My husband, the Doctor, often told me, that your bodily illness always had an effect upon your mind.

Cock. No man living understands my constitution, but Doctor Camomile; I must be (feeling bis pulse) phlebotomiz'd.

Mrs Ca. When a gentleman of your knowledge is fo grofsly dup'd, it's a certain fign-

Cock. It is, that I'm ill, or I never cou'd have been taken in.

Mrs C. Lud, I wish your husband, the Doctor, was in town.

Mrs Ca. 1 advise Mr Cockletop to go to him to Winchester.

Mrs C. Here the Napkin, order horses too: Your poor master will go to the Doctor at Winchester.

Enter NAPKIN.

Cock. Aye, aye, to the Doctor,—to Winchester.

[Exeunt Mr and Mrs Cockletop.

Mrs Ca. Napkin, ha, ha, ha! here's an opportunity for our plan; you know, as we've all without fuccess repeatedly endeavoured to persuade the old couple, to settle some provision on their neice and nephew Frank and Belinda.

Nap. Aye, we must try stratagem.

Mrs Ca. The excuse your mistress gives is the chance of her having children of her own, whom she can't wrong, by lavishing their patrimony on others.

Nap. Ha, ha, ha! then to put her out of all hopes of that, as you have fettled, we'll make her believe my master's dead, and as I am now going into the country with him, leave that to me.

Mrs Ca. I fancy 'twill be eafy, as she already thinks him ill—

Nap. And weak; heard him threaten to climb up the mouldering walls of Nettleston Abbey in search of a sprig of ivy, or an owl's nest, and if I can't invent a story to bring the old gentleman tumbling down—

Mrs Ca. Ha, ha, ha! and make your miftrefs the mourning widow, establish the dear, amiable young couple, well and happy.

f

h

li

in

yo

Nap. 'Twill be an excellent joke to laugh at over their wedding supper, but I must prepare for the journey.

Mrs Ca. And I, home, to comfort poor Belinda, only do you act your part, most dolefully natural, and we must prosper.

[Exeunt.

END OF ACT FIRST.

and the second second second second

deptiles has been been been

## ACT II.

SCENE .- MRS CAMOMILE'S House.

Enter FRANK in high Spirits, and JOEY.

es

ny

n-

ks

up

of

t a

he

ing

ver

ur-

da.

and

unt.

#### Frank.

HOLLO! Mrs Camomile! here's a nick, ha, ha, ha! honeft fellow; my horfe is at the livery ftables t'other fide of Westminster bridge, you'd best step on before me, have him out ready, you'll not have a moment to lose (Exit Joey) ha, ha, ha! well my mock curiosities may have a better effect on my uncle than Hearty's real ones; if they can help to cure him of an absurd whim, that makes him the dupe of impostors, slinging his money after things of no utility (looks at bis watch) getting late, I'd like to see if Mrs Camomile has any commands for her friend Belinda, (Enter Belinda) then hey for my divine Belinda.

Belin. Pray Sir, whither in fuch a monstrous hurry. Frank. My love, in the name of miracles how did you get here?

Belin. You know we've the best friend in the world, in dear Mrs Camomile, the mistress of this house.

## Enter MRS CAMOMILE.

Mrs Ca. Come, come, you happy pair of turtles this room is the stage for a little comedy I'm to act with your aunt, of which I hope your union will prove the denouement.

Enter

#### Enter FLOUNCE.

Flounce. Madam, my mistress is just drove up to the door.

Belin. Oh heavens! if the finds that I have run to town. (going.)

Mrs Ca. Stop, she'll meet you on the stairs.

Belin. This way, Frank—when my aunt comes in here, we'll slip down.

Mrs Ca. But Belinda, you'll tell Frank what we're both at, and trip directly home, and you and all the fervants on with your fables.

Frank. Sables! what, to celebrate my true-love's birth-day, no, now that my crusty uncle's out of town, and I have cash, I'll have such a roaring entertainment at home——Tol——derol lol. (fings.)

Belin. Will you hold your tongue, and come along. (pulls bim.) [Exit Belinda and Frank.

Mrs Ca. If my little plot on their aunt but profpers—Flounce, run and defire Napkin to con over the lesson I taught him, and look as dismal as an executor less without a legacy.

Flounce. And Madam, I'll bid him keep his handkerchief to his eyes for fear an unfortunate laugh should come on his face, and spoil all—Here's my mistress, madam, I wish you success.

[Exit Flounce.

- Enter MRS COCKLETOP, elegantly dreffed.

Mrs C. Oh Mrs Camomile!

March 3

Mrs Ca. Well, how do you do?

Mrs Mrs

p

ft:

al

up

tai

TO

me

gec

pla

W

Gle

gur

non

the

my

"L

take

acce

dles

join

laug

Mrs C. Our house seems so melancholy since my poor dear man has left town, that now I can't bear to stay at home.

Mrs Ca. (afide) And when he was at home, you was always gadding.

Mrs C. I forgot to shew you my dress, had it made up for Cordelia, in our intended play at Mr Pathos's; as you were not there, I put it on to consult your take.

a

e

2

g.

k.

rs

ne

or

d-

ld

ís,

e.

[rs

Mrs Ca. Oh my dear creature, I forgot to thank you for my ticket, but excuse me, that an engagement

Mrs C. Ha, ha, ha! You had no loss, for our tragedy was converted into a ball.—Lear you know was our play—which we got up with every care and elegance; Well, Ma'am, Colonel Toper, who was to have play'd Gloster, having conquer'd too many bottles of Burgundy after dinner, (mimicks) "No, damme, I be for none of your stage—I'll sit in the side boxes among the ladies, begin your play by yourselves."—So says my Lord Brainless, I'll make an apology, and I'll—"Ladies and Gentlemen, Colonel Toper having been taken suddenly ill, hopes for your usual indulgence to accept a dance instead of the tragedy."—The siddless struck up Mrs Casey, and audience and actors join'd in a country dance—"Pon my honour, tho' I laugh I am exceedingly melancholy.

the florid times - dericking too far, a frine giving

Mrs

Mrs Ca. You've nothing to make you uncasy; you are fure, that with my husband, Doctor Camomile, Mr Cockletop is in fafe hands.

Mrs G. Well, Mrs Camoraile it aftonifies me how you can be cheerful while your husband's absent; but indeed it's rather unfortunate when people are found with hearts of more fentibility than others.

# Box Stones of a Enter BETTY.

Bet. Why, Ma'am, here's Mr Napkin just come Mrs Ca. Oh my dear creature, L. forgot to woled

Mrs C. But is his master return'd too?

Mrs Ca. Well, if he is not, why should that alarm you? the follows had no Y

Mrs C. Then perhaps Napkin has brought word, where is he? why don't he come up-Napkin-(calls) Torture me with suspence-Oh Lord Mrs Camomile if any thing's the matter, I shall die. (ogisated.) I series of a

Enter NAPKIN, much splash'd, in a large Travelling Dress, and seemingly fatigued.

Nap. My dear good master. (crying.)

Mrs C. My hufband-Oh Lord! fpeak, pray fpeak. Nap. Madam, will you have him brought up to town, or shall he be buried in the country? (queeps)

Mrs Ca. Dead! Day wand out ou share to

Nop. I wish, Henry the Eighth had levell'd Nettlefton Abbey, my fweet mafter's thirst of knowledgefuch a height—top of the old fpire—his head giddy feeble limbs-firetching too far, a ftone giving way

-though

fe

th

ye

in

yo

the

his

con

the

onl

bro

1

ther

with

A

-though I caught him by the heel-head foremost-corner of a tombstone-dash-Oh!

u

.,

W

at ad

ne

rm

rd,

Ars

gh

ing

eak.

to

3)

ttle-

ge—

way

Code;

Weeps and Exit.

Mrs C. My fears are true—I faint—I die—please to reach that chair.

(Mrs Camomile places a chair; Mrs Cockletop deliberately suipes it with her handkerchief, feats herfelf—takes out a smelling bottle, applies it, and affects to favoon.)

Mrs Ca. Nay, nay, my dear friend, pray be comforted.

Mrs G. (recovering.) Comforted, did you fay? how is that possible, my dear Mrs Camomile, when I've heard you yourself remark that mourning don't become me—though if I was to dress like Almeria in the Mourning Bride——

Mrs Ca. To confess the truth, I was afraid to tell you, but I before knew of this melancholy event, and there that foolish boy your nephew Frank, through his zealous respect for the memory of his uncle, has, contrary to all custom and decorum, already ordered the whole family to put on the black clothes that were only t'other day laid by when the mourning for your brother-in law expir'd.

Mrs C. Madam, you're very obliging.

Mrs Ca. I fee his lofs bears hard upon your mind, therefore it mayn't be proper fo foon troubling you with worldly affairs—but now my dear, you'll have no children

children of your own, indeed you should think of some establishment for your niece Belinda.

Mrs G. I'll first establish my husband's nephew Frank, merely to shew I prefer my dear man's relations to my own.

Mrs Ca. This will answer the same purpose, as Frank marries Belinda, (aside.)—Well shall I tell the lad your good intentions towards him?

Mrs G. You're very good, I'll tell him myself—but I'll first consult you my good friend on the thoughts I have in my mind how to make him happy, but in my interview with the boy I wouldn't have any body else by; the hour of sorrow's facred, it's a cruel world, and people luxurious, sensual, gay, and fortunate, have no feeling for the disconsolate widow.

t

P

FOI

lha

for

a m

Har

ter's

Mrs Ca. My dear creature endeavour to keep up your fpirits.

Mrs Ca. Ah friend, what should a poor woman do that has lost so good a husband, but try to—get a better. (aside.)

## SCENE.—COCKLETOP'S House.

Enter FRANK, elevated with wine, and BELINDA, both in mourning—and NAN.

Frank. Ha, ha, ha! this is the most whimsical thought of your friend Mrs Camomile.

Belin. Isn't it charming?

Frank. Your aunt, and indeed the whole family, except Mrs Flounce, actually believe, that my uncle's dead;

dead; this is your natal day, the birth of beauty; I'll give an entertainment upon my foul, ha, ha, ha! pert Mrs Flounce fays, Oh, Sir; I can't run any bills with the trades people—but dem bills and credit, while we've money—my uncle's curiofity guineas shall fly—liluminate the rooms, brilliant lustres, gerandoles and chandeliers.

y

ik

ur

hts

in

ody

rld,

ave

up

do

bet-

eunt.

11,

nfical

y, ex-

ncle's dead; Nan. Yes fir! la! now where's Joey to do all this? Mr John, light the clusters, jeridoles, and chanticleers. (calls off.)

Belin. Lord Frank what's come to you?

Frank. Money and long separated friends have a joyful meeting—prepare the saloon-bell, we will have a ball.

Nan. Air the balloon, for master's going to play ball.

Frank. And lay supper, then let Napkin send for a pipe and tabor for a dance we must have, tol, lol, lol.

Belin. But indeed now this is extravagance.

Frank. Can't I afford a little extravagance? an't my kind aunt to give me my uncle's cash, then my Belinda you and I go to church, and Hymen in his saffron robes shall lead us to the rosy bower.

Belin. For Heavens fake Frank, a little decency before the fervants, how unfeeling they must think you.

Frank. I'll shew you the feeling of servants for such a master.

Enter THOMAS and two maids in mourning. Harkee! Tom, the coachman, you know your mafter's no more. The. Aye, Sir, death has whip'd his horfes to their journey's end, to our great forrow.

Frank. Poor Tom! I'm told you're so griev'd, you have sworn never to touch a drop of punch as long as you live.

Tho. Me! I'll be damn'd if I ever fwore any fuch thing.

Frank. Ha, ha, ha! a jovial bout the fervants shall have. Fly, and every one bring in his hand something toward the good cheer of the night.

[Exeunt.

SCENE .- A Saloon illuminated, table and cloth laid.

Enter COCKLETOP in a form cap.

Cock. All my doors open, this blowy night reminds me of Lisbon earthquake, but my storm cap has protected me,—odd my not finding Belinda at Southampton—I wish I had come into town over London-bridge; that now is a fort of young ruin—but then over Westminster-Bridge, to see my man Joey, mounted like the emperor of Morocco's blackamoor—I'm not forry Napkin left me, nobody knows now I've been after my sweet Belinda—how glad my loving wife will be when she finds I am come home and well——(looks out.) Eh, my dearee has company—this don't speak much feeling for my illness.

p

to

OL

us

ic

to

on

Enter THOMAS with plates, not perceiving bim.

Tho. While Napkin is uncorking the wine, I'll fee if I can't fpread a table cloth as well as a hammer cloth. (Lays plates.) I wonder who drives my old mafter

mafter now in t'other world? does he go up or down hill?

Cock. Eh! now who has put Thomas my coachman into mourning?—As I left you a pied zebra, why do I find you a black bear? (Strikes bim with a cane.)

Tho. Gee up! (fuddenly turning, is terrify'd and fneaks off.)

Cock. What's all this about?

1

3

h

11

g

t.

1.

ds

0-

p-

eft-

he

ap-

my

nen

ut.)

ich

fee

mer

old

ster

2632

Enter NAN with fallad, places it on table, then plucks a bit.

Nan. I love's beet-root.—(puts it to ber mouth.)

Cock. Yes, and fo do I.—Tell me young woman,
for whom are you in mourning.

[Exit Nan fereaming. Haven't I mistook the house? I believe I'm at next door.

#### Enter NAPRIN and FLOUNCE.

Nap. Ha, ha, ha! Flounce if you had feen how capitally doleful I play'd my part.

Floance. None of your dolefuls now mafter's out of town, Mistress safe at Mrs Camomile's, the house to ourselves and the young pair—since Mr Frank will treat us to a little hop.

Nap. Aye Flounce, for music you know I'm no bad fcraper.

Flounce. No, Napkin, nothing gives fo much spirit to a dance as a pipe and tabor—so send out and see if one can be had.

Enter two Maids and Footmen, with a violin.

Nap. My fiddle John. (takes it) Now liften Flounce for our country dance; only mind the violin, why I'll lift up Jacky Bull sprightly enough to move the dead, aye, even to make our old master caper about.—(plays—Servants join the dance, in the midst of which Cockletop comes dancing before them, they scream and run off all frighten'd, except Napkin.)

Cock. So my good friend, I bring you into the country, you leave me fick, fneak away, and here I find you like Nero at Rome, rasping your Cremona, explain what brings you all in black—if any body's deceas'd, why do you celebrate the funeral rites with feasting and fiddling; and if no body's dead, why change my dovehouse into a rookery. (Napkin puts a bandkerchief to his eyes.) Oh then there is somebody! who is it? Eh, tell me! Vexation, an't I to know? Sblood, are people to die in my house, and the master not to be told?

Nap. What, or who fhall I fay? (aside)

Cock. What am I to think of all this?

Nap. Why Sir, from feeing us all in black-you're to think-that-that-

Cock. What ?

Nap. That we're in mourning.

Cock. But for whom? it can't be my friend Mrs Camomile, or my nephew Frank? oh Lord, if it should be Miss Belinda—no, no, they wou'dn't fiddle and dance for them—now there is one belov'd person

that

3

1

60

Wa

faro

ries

box

C

that I don't care a farthing for (afide)—yet I left her
so well—I see they are afraid to shock me—
Napkin is it—is it—

[Napkin Shakes bead and exits flowly.

Cock. It is my wi wi wife 'tis fo, his filence is a funeral oration. (capers about.)

Enter JOEY Shivering as if cold.

Joey. Oh, ho! it be a bitter sharp night, my hands are stone.

Cock. Are you petrified, I wish you were; I'd put you in a case.

Joey. But, Sir, here we come home, and find all our fervants in mourning, and when I ask for whom, they shake their heads and walk away.

Cock. Joey, its for-for your mistress.

1

.

h

Y

a

1?

er

re

Ca-

uld

and

fon

hat

Joey. My Lady dead! I believe I ought to cry (afide) -(Lifts up the skirt of his coat.)

Cock. The gentle friend and companion of my youth-

Joey. Yes, I should cry. (afide.) Oh! (cries.)

Cock. The best of wives \_\_\_\_ (forrosuful)

Joey. The kindest mistress, (imitating)

Cock. Yet my fervants' rejoicing shews how ill she was beloved.

Joey. Yes Sir, I said to myself when I com'd, Joey, lau !, you have got a good master, but a bad mistress.

Cock. Stay, I'm releas'd from her extravagant vaganes, why she'd give as much for a little toilette patch box as would purchase the black letter palace of piea-

D3

fure:

fure—her week's hair dreffing would buy me Colly Cibber's Foppington wig—then her temper.

Joey. She was a wixen devil.

Cock. With her lace cap and her fripperies,—her private plays, with her denouement and catastrophe.

Joey. If I didn't fuspect she play'd in private with that Mr Denoumong behind the tapestry.

Cock. I've no right to be fo fad.

Joey. Yes, Sir, we mun be glad, ha, ha, ha! he, he, he!

Cock. The funeral over—l'll do what I've long wished, convert her drefsing-room into my museum—the room has an eastern prospect—the windows face Athens—though disgraced now by cockspur Persumery, and Fleet-street japannery—I'll remove her things out of it.

Joey. Kick them down stairs, an't you man of the house?

Cock. I am! you're but a boy-but I fee you've spirit-follow me to her dreffing-room.

Joey. Yes, Sir .- Hem!

[Exeunt.

i

e

fa

fo

re

fla

pa

Wi

Enter Mrs Cockletop and NAN in mourning.

Mrs C. Every room, every article of furniture only reminds me of my dear man—my belov'd Frank's ill tim'd mirth don't correspond with his haste in getting every body into mourning, but indeed my poor husband was never an uncle to him.

Nan. Oh madam, you look fo well in your weeds.

Mrs

Mrs C. Do I?——though I revere the memory of my late husband, yet his ridiculous passion for shells, softlis, and antique nonsense was got to such an intolerable height——I was determined on the first opportunity I'd sling all his rubbish out of the house, and now I'll do it, it's a good large room, and I think tastily sitted up will make me a most beautiful little theatre—the thought charms me, but alas my charmer is no more. I'll instantly go up, and throw all his old coppers and crocodiles out—his museum (as he call'd it) is a most horrid place, but I will have it clear'd out, do you come and help me.

er

th

a!

ng

ace

fu-

her

the

fpi-

eunt.

only

s's ill

tting

huf-

eeds.

Nan. Yes, an't please you. [Exeunt.

Enter Joey with ban-boxes, and toilette furniture.

Joey. Ha, ha, ha! if our mistress could but popher head out of her cossin and see what a sine rummage we have made among her salderals, trinketies, and ginglibobs (reads the inscription of a bottle.) A, by itself A-l-o-lo-t-i-ti-on, lotion for the face, (drinks) face! ecod I think it's a good notion for the stomach—the very thing I wanted to warm my gay little heart—they say what people set their hearts on in this world, runs so much in their heads, that even in t'other they can't rest if they should be disturbed—Maister says he'll give these to the slames—I'll ask him to give them to my slame pretty Nan—if she gets this here cap upon her pate, and our lady mistress was to come stalking in with a candle in her dead hand.

Attash & maham tol om dliw wot haj rail at Enter

And then fays Nan, with a trembling voice "Who's

here" not perceiving her.

Mrs C. Don't be afraid Joey, its only me.

Joey. Mercy on us. (trembling.)

Mrs C. Heavn's! who pulled my things about this way?

Joey. Now the devil was in our mafter, that he couldn't let'n bide.—I thought we should have her up (aside.)

Mrs. C. Who did it?

Joey. Will it quiet your poor foul? (frightened.)

Mrs C. Bid Nan make hafte down to me.

Joey. Down! then she's, (points down,) Ah, these London ladies lead tory rory lives, (aside.)

Mrs C. Nan, (calls.)

Joey. Don't hurt Nan-I'll go for a Parson.

[Exit terrified.

C

th

no

de

ver

dea

her

1

are

A

C

mur

Mrs C. Parson! then my intentions to marry Frank is already known among the servants—but I'll see how Flounce dare to let my room be ransack'd in this manner.

[Exit in a passion.

SCENE.—Changes to a dark Apartment.—A table cowered with green cloth on.

Enter JOEY with a candle.

Joer. I've left the parson in the room—who's there? but he infifts it be auld master that's dead—the good gentleman that just now with me for madam's death cried

eried fo fine, all alive and merry: but this stupid minister won't believe it, so if he meets her there, and her spirit still disturbed about her rumplified caps, she'll give it him for certain; I know nought where master's got to, and the servant's seem all to hide. Can't find Nan, I would we were both safe again in the country—Well, I've saved this drop of cordial—who's you? Heaven defend us she is come again—I have no hopes now but my bottle and this table. (Puts out candle and gets under the table.)

#### Enter MRS COCKLETOP.

Mrs C. Frank! (calls) this is the room I defired Mrs Camomile to bid him meet me in, and here he comes this way—Frank—(calls in a low voice) I'm glad there's no light though; to discover my blushes at the open declaration I must make him.

#### Enter COCKLETOP.

Cock. As dark as an Egyptian catacomb. Belinda venturing to town must be on the report of her aunt's death, and if Hearty has told her—I'll speak to her here.

Mrs C. Are you there?

S

e

P

ſe:

·d.

nk

WC

ın-

on.

co-

re?

bod

ath

Cock. Yes, 'tis she. I wish we had a light-where are you, you little guinea pig?

Mrs C. Eh, my dear when I bury Mr Cockletop.

Cock. Bury me—(afide.)—When for you I'll make a mummy of Mrs Cockletop.

and come, they'd bave left no natiquities for

Mrs G. Angels and Ministers! it's the ghost of my deceas'd husband come to upbraid me—oh much wrong'd spouse!

Coek. Spouse! it's the spirit of my wife—Oh Lord! oh great injured goblin! (falls on their knees at op-posite sides.)

Joey. Oh here's the parson striving to lay my mistress—but she'll surely tear his head off—it's my poor dear master—help, murder!

Enter HEARTY with candles-Mrs Camomile and Belinda.

Mrs C. Eh! what work's here?

Joey. My lady's ghost tearing old master to pieces. (Rifing in baste, oversets the table and runs off.)

Mrs G. Mr Cockletop alive!

Cock. My wife not dead.

Frank. Uncle, you promis'd that when proved to be deceived in Antiquities, Belinda should be mine, (speaking in a feigned voice.) Now zure besides the sifty pounds, give her to poor Taunton Dean.

Cock. Was't you? ta e her; I was a wife man till my brain got Love coddl'd—fo my dear let's forgive Frank and Belinda, and forget our follies.

Hear. Come, come, let us transfer our passion for ancient virtue to the encouragement of Modern Genius.—Had not Rome, and Athens, cherish'd the arts of their times, they'd have left no antiquities for us to admire.

my uch

ord!

mif-

and

eces.

ed to mine, s the

n till orgive

Geniarts of

us to

Mrs

Mrs C. Why rake for gems in the ashes of the dead, And see the living artest pine for bread. Frank. Give,

While you live.

Heirs that find cash in corners,
Will at your Funeral, make Right Merry Mourners.

FINIS.

MODERN ANTIQUES or.

Are G. War rase, we gone in the alter of the dead, And for the Lot, saved pine for local,

18 JU 70

# FARCE

OF

# CHIT CHAT,

OR

# PENANCE FOR POLYGAMY.

IN ONE ACT.

AS PERFORMED AT THE

THEATRE-ROYAL,

SMOKE-ALLEY.

M,DCC,XCII.

TRINTED FOR THE BOOKSELLERS.

## DRAMATIS PERSONÆ.

MEN.

Sir Oliver Languish. Singleton.

## WOMEN.

Lady Languish.

Mrs Languish.

Lucy.



fo

th

pi

P

DO VC

y

# CHIT CHAT,

a much delitowring and a

OR

#### PENANCE FOR POLYGAMY.

# SCENE.—I.

Enter SIR OLIVER LANGUISH meeting SINGLETON.

### Singleton.

SIR Oliver, good morning. I'm come to pay a debt of friendship but whether to condole or congratulate " is the question." You see I'm a modern friend, prepared for either, give me the \* " cue of passion" for a sigh will cost me no more than a smile.

Sir O. Smile, fmile you rogue. Cou'd you not take the cue from my countenance.

Single. Were I to do that, I should cry, you look fo merry.

Sir O. I suppose then, you are envious of my hap-

Single. Not I truly. But if your countenance differs not from mankind in general, I shou'd suppose you very miserable.

Sir O. Why fo ? sal first follow and the sale to got

Single. By reason, 'tis the fashion for the counternance, to seign what the heart does not feel. But are you really happy?

Az

Sir Q.

Sir O. As happy as love and beauty, can make me. Single. Your first wife, was a careful woman, you'll mis her.

Sir O. Not 1 indeed.

Single. I am just arrived, so that I know not how long she may have been dead, though sometime, I should suppose, since you are so well reconciled and out of mourning.

Sir O. Dead? no fuch good luck Singleton.

Single. 'Tis an ungrateful task to be interested in the situation of a friend whose assairs seem to be of so delicate a nature and yet you know, 'tis true friendship urges enquiry. What were the circumstances of the dissolving your—you understand—I spare the feelings of a friend—I would no more renew the blush of dishonour, on the cheek of friendship, than I would raise the blush of virtue on the cheek of innocence—I wou'd preserve the one and partake of the other—therefore tell me the circumstances; I am anxious to know the cause of—

Sir O. The cause of my second marriage, I presume —to tell you truly there were two causes.—Love on my part and beauty on hers'.

Single. I am glad to find you are so enwrapt, with the idea of your new and youthful possessions, as to forget the disgrace which must have attended the forfeiture of your old———

Sir O. Forfeiture of my old, what new tenets are these? I find no such in Thelypthora. By that code

1

I

i

d

n

of

to

W

to

In

fte

fw

of.

of matrimonial laws I have free right and title to retain the old as well as the new possessions. But in respect to the old 'tis a matter I shall never dispute, if any person can prove he has a right to the remainder of my lease.

Single. You are dreaming of leafes, while I am talking of ladies.

Sir O. You're mistaken Singleton, I can neither dream.

nor think of any thing but my wives.

Single. You are furely eraz'd, Sir Oliver.

Sir O. If I be craz'd you will not wonder when you have feen the beautiful cup which tempted me to take the intoxicating draught. But Singleton are you married yet?

Single. Married!—no, I cou'd never love tyrrany for well as to wear the chains, for the pleasure merely of shackling another. besides when both parties are tired of rattling them, they can never be unsastened but by the key of dishonour. Matrimony is only the back string of Cupid to prevent his falling before he can walk alone. But when he can go of himself he should be left at liberty to range where he pleases.

Sir O. You difgrace the holy state which is productive of so great honours.

0

30

Read of enobling they degrade us—you shall never perfwade me to chace the deer of cupid within the pale of matrimony, while I can pursue them on the common of nature—belides, confined game is feldom the property of the owner—but for freedom's fake often strays into the net of the poacher—the net of my heart is never open to receive such as escape the pale, but those whom affection leads into my toils—the first I shou'd take to my arms, but the latter I shou'd press to my besom.

Sir O. But Singleton, are you such a fair sportsman in the chace of beauty as might be trusted to pursue a stray deer. Wou'd you return her unhurt?

Single. I wou'd; and wou'd likewise whip him who dare transgress such rules of honour, as constitute the real sportsman—

Sir O. It wou'd be curious and interesting to hear those rules—I doubt they are as little known as practis'd in the chase of love; can you recollect them?

Single. Yes.—the first is—take care you break not the fence of your neighbour—the second, lay no snare in the field of another, lest you be deem'd a poacher the third, shou'd you find a wanton deer o'erleaping the pale of hymen, check instantly her course but mind you tell no tales.

Sir O. Break no fence, lay no snare—tell no tales—why you are an honester fellow than I thought you—and though you won't let Hymen kindle his torch for you—if you'll attend the chit chat of a matrimonial breakfast you will judge how far he has lighted me on the road to happiness.

cook with the serial substitution and beddier eyester SONG

SCI

Ent

own

own

dam

her !

#### SONG.

Oh the pleasures of my life,
Since I've wed another spouse,
To please me will be all their strife;
To please me will be all their strife:
Enjoyment reigns throughout my house.
Oh the chit chat there will be,
Oh the chit chat there will be,
The chit chat there will be,
With many wives when they agree.

Death I'll never mind a ftraw,
If he should either spousy chuse,
As plenty may be had by law,
I'll not so small a gift refuse.
Oh the chit chat, &c.

[Excunt.

SCENE II.—A breakfasting Parlour—discovers a table prepared for breakfast.

Enter LADY LANGUISH followed by MRS LANGUISH, (The former an old Downger, the latter a bandfome young Lady.)

Lady L. Lucy tell your master breakfast waits for him.

Mrs L. Stay Lucy I'll call him myself. (going.)

Lady L. Pray madam give me leave to command my

own servants. I say, go Lucy.

Mrs L. I fay, stay Lucy. If you command your own fervants you have no right to command me madam—'tis the duty of every good wife, to wait upon her husband.

1

n

a de la l

Lady L. If 'its fo, I'll call himfelf. (going.)

Mrs L. Indeed you shall not with me madam. (re-

Lady L. Then I'll go without you, madam. (going.)

Mrs L. Stay, madam, rather than you should have
trouble, let Lucy go.

Lady L. 'Tis pity madam, but you had suffered her to go at first, rather than to have given yourself and me so much trouble—go Lucy. [Exit Lucy. it if be thus you are to contradict me in the management of my household.——

Mrs L. Your household indeed! am I not as much the wife of Sir Oliver as yourself madam? and have I not therefore as much right to direct all his affairs as you have.

Lady L. No, madam you have not—whose money made Mr Languish what he is—but mine—you wou'd never have had the honour to marrya knight, had not my fortune been the means of creating him Sir Oliver.—You have the affurance to madam me when you shou'd have more respect for my title when you speak to me you shou'd consider 'tis Lady Languish you are before.

Mrs L. Although your money might have procured you the title—my charms have acquired an equal share of it's honours—I pray you therefore to remember, that I am as much Lady Languish as yourself madam.

Lady L. No, Madan, You may possibly claim as equal right to the person of Languish, but not to the

.bastland title

tit

cal

1 .

bet

to

not

of t

duc

flat

Sin

and

tho

S

dan

thu

ness

0

S

lypt

Oliv

**fhall** 

ry o

Si

S

title-precedence and possession must have in these cases the preference, Mrs Languish.

Mrs L. I shall dispute this point with you Madam, before Sir Oliver—here he comes.

#### Enter SIR OLIVER and SINGLETON.

Mrs L. Pray Sir Oliver, have I not an equal right to the title of Lady Languish, with this Lady?

Sir O. That's a question, my dear, the doctor has not yet resolved, I'll ask him the question through one of the newspapers, mean time give me leave to introduce Mr Singleton to your acquaintance. (Singleton starts and appears surprized) What's your thoughts Singleton? are you struck with her charms.

Single. No, but I am firuck at her condescension and your command of temper.

Sir O. Why to be fure, 'tis a trying fituation, although it be agreeable to Thelypthora.

Single. (approaches and falutes Mrs Languish) Madam Thelypthora, I am happy to have the honour of thus congratulating you on your nuptials—the politeness of the name becomes the charms of the owner.

Omnes. Ha, ha, ha!

0-

.)

ve.

ed

elf

y.

ge-

ich

e I

28

ney

u d

my

+

n'd

me

ore.

red

iare

ber

271.

as

the

title

Sir O. Thelypthora! (laughs) why you dunce, Thelypthora is a book.

Single. A book! she's very handsomely bound. Sir Oliver, though you have lost your own senses, you shall not persuade me that I have lost mine. To carry on the joke—what subject does she treat of? If I might

might guess from the title page, it can be nothing but love.

Sir O. You simpleton! I tell you again Thelypthora is a book in favour of Plurality of Wives, written by one Doctor—Doctor.

Single. He must be a mad doctor who could write fuch doctrine. I beg your pardon, I now understand you.

Sir O. Understand me! Come let us sit down to breakfast. (they fit.)

Lady L. I cannot bear Sir Oliver to see you fit down to breakfast in your morning gown, it appears so discrespectful, besides it by no means becomes you. Bring your master his coat, Lucy.

Mrs L. I beg Sir Oliver you will not alter your dress, there's not the least occasion to change what becomes you so well, and is so proper to breakfast in.

Lady L. Why don't you go Lucy.

Lucy. I'm going my Lady. [Exit Lucy.

Lady L. You will disoblige me mightily, Sir Oliver, if you do not change your dress. Mrs Languish would think a shroud as becoming a thing as you could possibly wear.

Sir O. I am much obliged to her.

deide

Mrs L. And you madam, cou'd fancy Sir Oliver wou'd become a glass case, provided he was embahated first.

Sir O. This is only a proof of their affection. (to Singleton.)

Single.

701

af

1

1

S

1

you

difo

L

you

Dour

Si

Si

Si

Sin

Sil

are b

the co

Mi

conte

than

La

than

dique

Mrs

S

Single. If I thought it was not enough to convince you, I would recommend you to hang yourself, and a further trial—

# Enter Lucy with a coat.

Lucy. There's the coat my Lady.

nt

en

ite

nd

p.

to

Wh

dif-

ing

els,

mes

ecy.

ver,

bluc

pof

hiver

ahn-

(10

ngle.

Lady L. Help your mafter to put it on Lucy.

Sir O. Give it me. (rifes and pulls off bis gown.)

Mrs L. 'Tis very well Sir Oliver, this is a proof of your willingness to oblige me.

Sir O. (puts the coat half on) My dearest I would disoblige the world to please my charmer.

Lady L. You wou'd Sir Oliver! ungrateful wretch!
you forget the obligations due to me for riches, how
your, and above all my eternal love and tenderness.

Sir O. What must I do, Singleton.

Single. Wou'd you oblige both the ladies.

Sir O. Was it possible I wou'd.

Single. Then wear neither coat nor gown. and and if

Sir O. Well faid Singleton. Now ladies I hope you are both fatisfied of my defire to please you? (throws the coat away.)

Mrs L. Now madam are you fatisfied, Sir Oliver is content to run the rifque of catching his death, rather than displease your Ladyship.

Lady L. You mistake, Mrs Languish; 'tis rather than displease your honourable personage, that he disques his life. Fie upon you.

Mrs L. Fie upon yeu Madam.

Sir O. Are you not yet content my dears? what wou'd your consciences expect? If you mean to have my company to breakfast, you will immediately drop the dispute.

Lady L. I am content. For the can't triumph. (afide)

Mrs L. So am I, Sir Oliver. Since the has not got
the better. (afide)

Single. Are you not cold Sir Oliver.

who can be cold that fits like me, near two fuch beauteous funs.

Both Ladies. Gallant Sir Oliver!

Single. 'Twill be fortunate if you don't find your happiness warped between them. (aside.)

Lady L. Wou'd you chuse tea or coffee, Sir Oliver.

Mrs L. Tea to be sure madam, who wou'd drink

coffee to breakfast.

Lady L. Sir Oliver, madam, is always used to drink it for breakfast. Tea affects his nerves.

Mrs L. That's entirely owing to your carelessies, begging your pardon, madam, by giving it him too strong and too warm, otherwise it wou'd not; take this cup to oblige me, and to make a trial of its stomachic quality—'tis neither too hot nor too cold, Sir Oliver.

Sir O. Your care and tenderness, my dear, demand my acquiescence. (takes tea.)

Las L. Sir Oliver, do you mean to poison yourfelf? if you have lost all defire to oblige me, give me

leave

b

I

p

Ci

te

as

th

the

Sin

you

dea

may

5

leave to perform my duty you know nothing agrees with you fo well as coffee-here Sir Oliver the cup you are fo partial to.

at

e

q

le)

ot

u-

our

ver. ink

rink

nefs,

too

take fto-. Sir

nand

rour-

e me leave

Sir O. Not to abuse both your tenderness, I'll drink a cup of each.

Mrs L. If you take a drop of coffee-I shall confider it an ungrateful denial of my tender requestwhat interest can I have in defiring you take tea in preference to coffee, but my regard for my dear Sir Oliver's health?

Sir O. (puts down the coffee) That's true my dearest, I cannot abuse such tenderness.

Lady L. Sir Oliver, you're a base man-to treat a perseverance of attention to your welfare with such a cruel denial. (cries.)

Sir O. Zounds, woman! you'll neither let me have tea nor coffee, must I go without my breakfast as well as almost naked—was ever man so tormented between those who shou'd endeavour to make him happy.

Both. I am fore I am doing my utmost, Sir Oliver.

Sir O. Yes, first to starve me to death with cold and then with hunger-what shall I do now to please them.

Single. I really can't advise, unless you go without your breakfast.

Sir O. No, I wont do that neither, I have it-my dears as you will not fuffer me to have tea or coffee, may I have a little milk and water.

Lady L. I don't care what you have, provided you drink no tea.

Mrs L. Nor I neither, fo that you drink no coffee. Sir O. That's kind my dears, very kind Singleton, is it not? fee what it is to have two careful wives, how the one serves to rectify the mistakes of the other.

Single. Your fituation, Sir Oliver, is truly enviable. Sir O. Oh this is but a fmall part of the happiness I expect. Lucy bring me a bason of milk and water.

[Exit Lucy.

Lady L. Bless me, Sir Oliver, I had not the least sufpicion of your being in your slippers. I thought I had entirely persuaded you to leave them in your chamber every morning.

Sir O. You had my lady, but this lady here prevailed upon me to wear them—it being the first request I cou'd not refuse it.

Lady L. I see, Sir Oliver, the pride I have always taken in your person, manners and dress must be no more this lady's dominion begins with the destruction of mine.

Sir O. What shall I fay, Singleton,

Single. You'll be for ever miserable unless you convince her of the contrary.

Enter Lucy with a bason.

Sir O. Lucy bring me my shoes.

Lucy. Immediately, Sir. [Exit Lucy.

Mrs L. You are determined Sir Oliver to thwart me in every thing, there's not one poor request that

YOU

Ы

fu

m

dar

aw

neit

long

nan

whe

one.

you have granted me fince I became your wife. I fee all your fondness was pretence, Lady Languish has possession of every reality, while I am mock'd only with its semblance.

Sir O. See there, Singleton, 'tis impossible to please them both.

### Enter Lucy with Shoes.

Single. Indeed I don't know what you'll do now, Sir Oliver.

Sir O. Eh, a good thought strikes me. (takes the shoes) My dears you shall see my desire to please you both. (puts on the shoes) I have obliged you my lady. (puts down the beels) To please you madam I have made them slippers. I am sure now you must both be pleased.

Lady L. Do you mean, Sir Oliver, not only to difoblige me but to deride me also. To insult me with such mockery—you deserve—but you're the basest of men to use me in this manner. (cries.)

I

-

re

of

n-

cy.

art

YOU

one.

Sir O. I can't bear her tears, give me my buckles.

Mrs L. Her tears are fufficient to make me miserable. Sir O. Was ever man so situated? why there then, damn the shoes, and damn the slippers. (throws them away) After stripping myself almost naked, I have now neither coat nor gown, shoes nor slippers—if I stay longer they'll strip me to my skin. 'Tis a proper penance for me to suppose I cou'd please two wives, when I have been these twenty years striving to please

3.508

Eoth. I'll not leave you until you have complied with my request.

Mrs L. I am determined your ladyship shan't be mistress. [Exeunt.

Manent Singleton.

The folly of Polygamy I think Sir Oliver has fufficiently experienced, although the weakness of the Doctrine is below comment, yet its wickedness deserves our severest reprehension, for it wou'd overturn a system of policy founded on nature, reason and religion, a system which is the gement of social happiness. After laughing at such folly who can help being serious at finding the blunders of the weak, and the designs of the vile levelled at the interest of our species.

FINIS.

18 JU 70

collected for to forget I controlled the will be

# COMEDY

OF THE

# CHEATS OF SCAPIN.

IN THREE ACTS.

AS PERFORMED AT THE

THEATRE-ROYAL,

SMOKE-ALLEY.

Clare in fave with Colovini, Line Tue queen.

M,DCC,XCII.

PRINTED FOR THE BOOKSELLERS.

# DRAMATIS PERSONÆ.

2007

MEN.

Thrifty, an old Miser, and Fa MR BULLOCK, Sen. ther to Octavian,

Gripe, Father to Leander, MR OGDEN.

Leander, Son to Gripe, and pri- MR BULLOCK, Jun.]

Octavian, Son to Thrifty, and MR MORGAN.

Scapin, MR HIPPESLEY.
Shift, Servant to Octavian, MR CHAPMAN.

Sly, Servant to Leander, MR CLARKE.

#### WOMEN.

napos introduction

Lucia, in love with Leander, MISS WARREN. Clara, in love with Octavian. MRS YUGGNER. T alrea

Ol Sh

me?
Sbi

Sbij O.B. really

taught Shif

triving and the

underfi I dread

## CHEATS OF SCAPIN.

#### ACT I.

#### Enter OCTAVIAN and SHIFT.

#### Octavian.

THIS is unhappy news; I did not expect my father in two months, and yet you fay he is return'd already.

Shift. 'Tis but too true.

OA. That he arriv'd this morning?

Shift. This very morning.

08. And that he is come with a resolution to marry me?

Shift. Yes, Sir, to marry you.

OA. I am ruin'd and undone; prithee advise me.

Shift. Advise you?

T. Car

08. Yes, advise me. Thou art as surly, as if thou really coud'st do me no good. Speak: has necessity taught thee no wit? hast thou no shift?

Shift. Lord, Sir, I am at prefent very bufy in contriving some trick to save myself; I am first prudent, and then good-natur'd.

OB. How will my father rage and ftorm, when he understands what things have happen'd in his absence?

I dread his anger and reproaches.

Shift. Reproaches! would I could be quit of him fo eafily; methinks I feel him already on my shoulders,

OA. Difinheriting is the leaft I can expect.

Shift. You should have thought of this before, and not have fall'n in love with I know not whom, one that you met by chance in the Dover Coach: she is indeed a good snug lass, but God knows what she is besides; perhaps some—

OA. Villain.

Shift. I have done, Sir, I have done.

OB. I have no friend that can appeale my Father's anger, and now I shall be betray'd to want and misery.

Shift. For my part I know but one remedy in our misfortunes.

Oa. Pr'ythee, what is it?

Shift. You know that rogue and arch cheat, Scapin.

OB. Well; what of him?

Sbift. There is not a more fubtle fellow breathing; fo cunning, he can cheat one newly cheated; 'tis fuch a wheedling rogue, I'd undertake in two hours he shall make your father forgive you all; nay, allow you money for your necessary debauches: I saw him in three days make an old cautious Lawyer turn chymist and projector.

Off. He is the fittest person in the world for my bufiness; the impudent variet can do any thing with the peevish old man. Pr'ythee go look him out, we'll set him a-work immediately.

Shift. See where he comes-Monfieur Scapin.

O

Y

61

M

m

u

hi

pı

m

cl

tr

#### Enter SCAPIN.

Scap. Worthy Sir!

S

is

-

1

1

Shift. I have been giving my master a brief account of thy most noble qualities: I told him thou wert as valiant as a ridden cuckold, sincere as whores, honest as pimps in want.

Scap. Alas, Sir, I but copy you: 'tis you are brave; you fcorn the gibbets, halters, and prisons which threaten you, and valiantly proceed in cheats and robberies.

OA. Oh Scapin! I am utterly ruin'd without thy affiftance.

Scap. Why, what's the matter, good Mr Octavian?

Od. My father is this day arrived at Dover with old.

Mr Gripe, with a refolution to marry me.

Scap. Very well.

OA. Thou knowest I am already married: how will my father resent my disobedience? I am for ever lost, unless thou canst find some means to reconcile me to him.

Scap. Does your father know of your marriage?

Oa. I am afraid he is by this time acquainted with it.

Scap. No matter, no matter, all shall be well; I am public-spirited: I love to help distressed young gentlemen; and thank heav'n I have had good success enough.

OH. Befides, my prefent want must be consider'd; I am in rebellion without any money.

Scap. I have tricks and shifts too to get that: I can cheat upon occasion; but cheating is now grown an ill trade; yet heav'n be thank'd, there were never more cullies

cullies and fools; but the greatest rooks and cheats allow'd by public authority ruin such little undertraders as I am.

OA. Well, get thee straight about thy business: canst thou make no use of my rogue here?

Scap. Yes, I shall want his assistance; the knave has cunning, and may be useful.

Shift. Aye, Sir; but like other wife men, I am not over-valiant: pray leave me out of this business: my fears will betray you; you shall execute, I'll sit at home and advise.

Scap. I stand not in need of thy courage, but thy impudence, and thou hast enough of that: come, come, thou shalt along; what, man, stand out for a beating? that's the worst can happen.

Sbift. Well, well.

#### Enter CLARA.

OA. Here comes my dearest Clara.

Cla. Ah me, Octavian! I hear fad news: they fay your father is return'd.

Off. Alas! 'tis true, and I am the most unfortunate person in the world; but 'tis not my own misery that I consider, but yours: how can you bear those wants to which we must be both reduc'd?

Cla. Love shall teach me, that can make all things easy to us; which is a fign it is the chiefest good: but I have other cares. Will you be ever constant? shall not your father's severity constrain you to be false?

Oa. Never, my dearest, never.

Cla.

f

P

yo

tu

Y

hi

St

tie

lily

au

the

for

for

fho

TO

abi

kne

cor

pla

COX

(

Cla. They that love much may be allow'd fome fears. Scap. Come, come; we have no time to hear you fpeak fine tender things to one another: pray do you prepare to encounter with your father.

OA. I tremble at the thoughts of it.

Scap. You must appear resolute at first: tell him you can live without troubling him; threaten him to turn soldier; or, what will frighten him worse, say, you'll turn poet. Come, I'll warrant you, we bring him to composition.

Od. What would I give 'twere over?

Scap. Let us practise a little what you are to do. Suppose me your father, very grave, and very angry. O8. Well.

Scap. Do you look very carelessy, like a small courtier upon his country acquaintance; a little more surlily:—very well:—now I come sull of my fatherly authority.—Octavian, thou makest me weep to see thee; but alas! they are not tears of joy, but tears of sorrow. Did ever so good a father beget so lewd a son? nay, but for that I think thy mother virtuous, I should pronounce thou are not mine; Newgate bird, rogue, villain, what a trick hast thou play'd me in my absence? marry'd! yes: but to whom? nay, that thou knowest not. I'll warrant you some waiting woman corrupted in a civil family, and reduc'd to one of the play-houses, remov'd from thence by some keeping coxcomb, or—

Cla. Hold, Scapin, hold-

Scap. No offence, Lady, I speak but another's words. Thou abominable rascal, thou shalt not have a groat, not a groat. Besides, I will break all thy bones ten times over; get thee out of my house.——Why, Sir, you reply not a word, but stand as bashfully as a girl that is examin'd by a bawdy judge about a rape.

. O8. Look, yonder comes my father.

Scap. Stay, Shift; and get you two gone: let me alone to manage the old fellow. [Exit Oct. and Clar.

## Enter THRIFTY.

Thrif. Was there ever fuch a rash action?

Scap. He has been inform'd of the bufiness, and is now so full of it that he vents it to himself.

Thrif. I would fain hear what they can fay for themfelves.

Scap. We are not unprovided. [At a diffance.

Thrif. Will they be fo impudent as to deny the thing?

Scap. We never intend it.

Thrif. Or will they endeavour to excuse it?

Scap. That perhaps we may do.

Thrif. But all shall be in vain.

Scap. We'll try that.

of soil

Thrif. I know how to lay that rogue my fon fast.

Scap. That we must prevent.

Thrif. And for the Tatterdemallion, Shift, I'll thresh him to death; I will be three years a cudgelling him.

Shift. I wonder'd he had forgot me fo long.

Thrif. Oh, ho! yonder the rascal is, that brave governor! he tutor'd my fon finely.

Scap.

n

un

rie

tov

as I

we

you

5

# THE CHE ATS OF SCAPIN.

Scap. Sir, I am overjoy'd at your fafe return.

Thrif. Good-morrow, Scapin—indeed you have follow'd my instructions very exactly, my son has behav'd himself very prudently in my absence; has he not, rascal, has he not? (to Shift.)

Scap. I hope you are very well.

Thrif. Very well—thou fay'ft not a word, Varlet, thou fay'ft not a word.

Scap. Had you a good voyage, Mr Thrifty?

Thrif. Lord, Sir! a very good voyage; pray give a man a little leave to vent his choler.

Scap. Would you be in choler Sir?

Thrif. Aye, Sir, I would be in choler.

Scap. Pray with whom?

Thrif. With that confounded rogue there.

Scap. Upon what reason?

fh

1.

0

191

Thrif. Upon what reason! hast thou not heard what hath happen'd in my absence?

Scap. I heard a little idle ftory.

Thrif. A little flory, quoth-a! why, man, my fon's undone, my fon's undone.

Scap. Come, come, things have not been well carried; but I would advise you to make no more of it.

Thrif. I'm not of your opinion, I'll make the whole town ring of it.

Scap. Lord, Sir, I have ftorm'd about this bufiness as much as you can do for your heart, but what are we both the better? I told him, indeed, Mr Octavian, you do not do well to wrong so good a father: I

R

preached

preached him three or four times afleep, but all would not do; till at last, when I had well examin'd the bufiness, I found you had not so much wrong done you as you imagine.

Thrif. How, not wrong done me, to have my fon marry'd without my confent to a beggar!

Scap. Alas, he was ordain'd to it.

Thrif. That's fine indeed; we shall steal, cheat, murder, and so be hang'd, then say we were ordain'd to it.

Scap. Truly, I did not think you so subtle a philosopher; I mean, he was fatally engag'd in this affair.

Thrif. Why did he engage himself?

Scap. Very true indeed, very true; but fye upon you now, would you have him as wife as yourself? young men will have their follies, witness my charge, Leander; who has gone and thrown away himself at a stranger rate than your son. I would fain know if you were not once young yourself; yes, I warrant you, and had your frailties.

Thrif. Yes, but they never cost me any thing; a man may be as frail and as wicked as he please, if it cost him nothing.

Scap. Alas, he was so in love with the young wench, that if he had not wed her, he must have certainly hang'd himself.

Shift. Must! why he had already done it, but that I came very seasonably and cut the rope.

at the west to wrong to

Thrif.

fi

W

or

Thrif. Didst thou cut the rope, dog? I'll murder thee for that; thou shouldst have let him hang.

Scap. Befides, her kindred furpriz'd him with her, and forc'd him to marry her.

Thrif. Then should he have presently gone, and protested against the violence at a notary's.

Scap. O Lord, Sir, he fcorn'd that.

Thrif. Then might I eafily have difannull'd the marriage.

Scap. Difannul the marriage?

Thrif. Yes.

Scap. You shall not break the marriage.

Thrif. Shall not I break it?

Scap. No.

Thrif. What, shall not I claim the privilege of a father, and have satisfaction for the violence done to my fon?

Scap. 'Tis a thing he will never confent to.

Thrif. He will not confent to!

Scap. No: would you have him confess he was hector'd into any thing? that is to declare himself a coward: Oh fye, Sir, one that has the honour of being your son, can never do such a thing.

Thrif. Pish, talk not to me of honour; he shall do it, or be disinherited.

Scap. Who shall difinherit him?

Thrif. That will I, Sir.

Scap. You difinherit him! very good.

Thrif. How, very good?

Scap. You shall not disinherit him.

Thrif. Shall not I difinherit him?

Scap. No.

Thrif. No!

Scap. No.

Thrif. Sir, you are very merry; I shall not disinherit my fon?

Scap. No, I tell you.

Thrif. Pray who shall hinder me?

Scap. Alas, Sir, your own felf, Sir; your own felf. Thrif. I myfelf?

' Scap. Yes, Sir, for you can never have the heart to do it.

Thrif. You shall find I can, Sir.

Scap. Come, you deceive yourself; fatherly affection must shew itself, it must: do not I know you were ever tender-hearted?

Thrif. Y'are mistaken, Sir; y'are mistaken:—Pish, why do I spend my time in tittle-tattle with this idle fellow?—hang-dog, go find out my rake-hell——(to Shift) whilst I go to my brother Gripe and inform him of my misfortune.

Scap. In the mean time, if I can do you any fervice— Thrif. O! I thank you, Sir, I thank you.

[Exit Thrift.

Shift. I must confess, thou art a brave fellow, and our assairs begin to be in a better posture—but the money, the money—we are abominable poor, and my master has the lean vigilant duns, that torment him

more

h

b

tl

to

tı

0

more than an old mother does a poor gallant, when the follicits a maintenance for her discarded daughter.

Scap. Your money shall be my next care—let me see I want a fellow to—canst thou not counterfeit a roaring bully of Alsatia?—Stalk—look big—very well. Follow me, I have ways to disguise thy voice and countenance.

Shift. Pray take a little care, and lay your plot for that I may not act the bully always; I would not be beaten like a bully.

Scap. We'll share the danger, we'll share the danger. [Fxeunt.

END OF ACT FIRST.

# ACT II.

time. I becarges not buch sid parts buch

a

d

ne

17

m

# Enter THRIFTY and GRIPE.

## Gripe.

SIR, what you tell me concerning your fon, hath frongly frustrated our defigns.

Thrif. Sir, trouble not yourself about my son; I have undertaken to remove all obstacles, which is the business I am so vigorously in pursuit of.

Gripe. I troth, Sir, I'll tell you what I fay to you; the education of children, after the gettin of 'em, ought to be the nearest concern of a father. And had you tutor'd your son with that care and duty incumbent on you, he never could so slightly have forfeited his.

B 3

Thrif. Sir, to return you a fentence for your fentence: those that are so quick to censure and condemn the conduct of others, ought first to take care that all be well at home.

Gripe. Why, Mr Thrifty, have you heard any thing concerning my fon?

Thrif. It may be I have; and it may be worse than of my own.

Gripe. What is't I pray! my Son?

Thrif. Ev'n your own Scapin told it me, and you may hear it from him or some body else: for my part, I am your friend, and would not willingly be the messenger of ill news to one that I think so to me. Your servant: I must hasten to my council, and advise what's to be done in this case. Good by till I see you again.

[Exit Thrifty.

Gripe. Worse than his son! for my part I cannot imagine how; for a son to marry imprudently without the consent of his father, is as great an offence as can be imagin'd, I take it: but yonder he comes.

## Enter LEANDER.

Leand. Oh, my dear father, how joyful am I to fee you fafely return'd! welcome, as the bleffing which I am now craving will be.

Gripe. Not so fast, friend a'mine; soft and fair goes far, Sir. You are my son, as I take it.

Leand. What d'ye mean Sir?

Gripe. Stand ftill, and let me look ye in the face.

Leand. How must I stand, Sir?

Gripe. Look upon me with both eyes.

Leand. Well, Sir, I do.

Gripe. What's the meaning of this report?

Leand. Report, Sir?

Gripe. Yes, report, Sir, I speak English, as I take it: What is't that you have done in my absence?

Leand. What is't, Sir, which you would have had me done?

Gripe. I do not ask you, what I would have had you done; but what have you done?

Leand. Who I, Sir? why, I have done nothing at all, not I, Sir.

Gripe. Nothing at all?

Leand. No, Sir.

r

1.

.

t

ıt

n

ŧ

ee

I

es

Gripe. You have no impudence to fpeak on.

Leand. Sir, I have the confidence that becomes a man, and my innocence.

Gripe. Very well, but Scapin, d'ye mark me, young man, Scapin has told me some Tales of your behaviour.

Leand. Scapin!

Gripe. Oh, have I caught you? That name makes you blush, does it? 'tis well you have some grace left.

Leand. Has he faid any thing concerning me?

Gripe. That shall be examin'd anon: in the mean while get you home, d'ye hear, and stay till my return; but look to't, if thou hast done any thing to dishonour me, never think to come within my doors, or see my face more; but expect to be miserable as thy folly and poverty can make thee.

[Exit Gripe.

Leand.

Leand. Very fine; I am in a hopeful condition: this rascal has betray'd my marriage, and undone me: now there is no way lest but to turn outlaw, and live by rapine; and to set my hand in, the first thing shall be to cut the throat of that persidious Pick-thank Dog that has ruin'd me.

## Enter OCTAVIAN and SCAPIN.

OA. Dear Scapin, how infinitely am I obliged to thee for thy care!

Leand. Yonder he comes: I'm overjoy'd to fee you, good Mr Dog!

Scapin. Sir, your most humble servant, you honour me too far.

Lean. You act an ill fool's part; but I shall teach you.

Scap. Sir?

[Beats bim.

Oa. Hold, Leander.

Acres 1

Leand. No, Octavian, I'll make him confess the treachery he has committed; yes, Varlet, Dog, I know the trick you have play'd me: you thought perhaps no body would have told me. But I'll make you confess it, or I'll run my sword into your guts.

Scap. Oh, Sir, Sir, would you have the heart to do fuch a thing? have I done you any injury, Sir?

Leand. Yes, rascal, that you have, and I'll make you own it too, or I'll swinge it out of your already tann'd thick hide.

[Beats bim.

Scap. The devil's in't. Lord, Sir, what d'ye mean?

Nay, good Mr Leander, pray, Mr Leander; 'Squire

Leander—As I hope to be fav'd——

08. Pr'ythee be quiet; for shame; enough.

[Interposes.

Scap. Well, Sir, I confess indeed that-

Leand. What! speak, rogue.

Scap. About two months ago you may remember, a maid fervant dy'd in the house.

Leand. What of all that?

Scap. Nay, Sir, if I confess you must not be angry. Leand. Well, go on.

Scap. 'Twas faid she dy'd for love of me, Sir: but let that pass.

Leand. Death! you trifling Buffoon.

Scap. About a week after her death, I drest up myfelf like her ghost, and went into Madam Lucia, your Mistress's Chamber, where she lay half in, half out of bed, with her woman by her, reading an ungodly Play-book.

Leand. And was it your impudence did that?

Scap. They both believe it was a ghoft to this hour. But it was myself play'd the Goblin, to frighten her from the scurvy custom of lying awake at those unseafonable hours, hearing filthy Plays, when she had never said her prayers.

Leand. I shall remember you for all in time and place: but come to the point, and tell me what thou hast said to my father.

Scap. To your father? I have not fo much as feen him fince his return, and if you'd ask him, he'll tell you so himself.

Leand.

Leand. Yes, he told me himfelf, and told me all that thou haft faid to him.

Scap. With your good leave, Sir, then he ly'd; I beg your pardon, I mean he was mistaken.

#### Enter SLY.

Sly. Oh, Sir, I bring you the most unhappy news.

Leand. What's the matter?

Sly. Your Mistress, Sir, is yonder arrested in an action of 2001. They say 'tis a debt she left unpaid at London, in the haste of her escape hither to Dover; and if you don't raise money within these two hours to discharge her, she'll be hurry'd to prison.

Leand. Within these two hours?

Sly. Yes, Sir, within thefe two hours.

Leand. Ah my poor Scapin, I want thy affiftance.

[Scapin qualks about furlily.

Scap. Ah my poor Scapin! Now I'm your poor Scapin, now ye've need of me.

Leand. No more: I pardon thee all that thou hast done, and worse if thou art guilty of it.

Scap. No, no, never pardon me; run your fword in my gnts, you'll do better to murder me.

Leand. For heaven's fake think no more upon that, but fludy now to affift me.

08. You must do something for him.

Scap. Yes, to have my bones broken for my pains.

Leand. Would you leave me, Scapin, in this fevere extremity?

Scap. To put fuch an affront upon me as you did.

Leand.

Leand. I wrong'd thee, I confess.

Scap. To use me like a scoundrel, a villain, a rascal, to threaten to run your sword in my guts.

Leand. I cry thy mercy with all my heart; and if thou wilt have me throw myfelf at thy feet, I'll do't.

Och. Faith, Scapin, you must, you cannot but yield. Scap. Well then: but d'you mark me, Sir, another time better words and gentler blows.

Leand. Will you promise to mind my business? Scap. As I see convenient, care shall be taken.

Leand. But the time you know is short.

Scap. Pray, Sir, don't be fo troublesome: how much money is't you want?

Leand. Two hundred pounds.

Scap. And you?

O&. As much.

ft

d

t,

re

id.

Scap. (to Leander.) No more to be faid; it shall be done: for you the contrivance is laid already: and for your father, though he be covetous to the last degree, yet, thanks be to heav'n, he's but a shallow person, his parts are not extraordinary: do not take it ill, Sir, for you have no resemblance of him, but that ye're very like him. Begone; I see Octavian's father coming, I'll begin with him.

[Exit Oct. and Leand. (Enter Thrifty.) Here he comes, mumbling and chewing the Cud, to prove himself a clean beast.

Thrif. Oh, audacious boy, to commit so insolent a crime, and plunge himself in such a mischief!

Scap. Sir, your humble fervant.

Thrif. How do you, Scapin?

Scap. What, you are ruminating on your fon's rask actions?

Thrif. Have I not reason to be troubled?

Scap. The life of man is full of troubles, that's the truth on't: but your philosopher is always prepar'd. I remember an excellent proverb of the ancients, very fit for your case.

Thrif. What's that?

Scap. Pray, mind it, 'twill do ye a world of good.

Thrif. What is't, I ask you?

Scap. Why, when the mafter of a family shall be abfent any confiderable time from his home or manfion, he ought rationally, gravely, wifely, and philosophically, to revolve within his mind all the concurrent circumstances, that may, during the interval, conspire to the conjunction of those misfortunes and troublefome accidents that may intervene upon the faid abfence, and the interruption of his oeconomical infpection into the remissness, negligences, frailties, and huge and perillous errors, which his fubfitutes, fervants, or truftees, may be capable of, or liable and obnoxious unto; which may arise from the imperfection and corruptness of ingenerated natures, or the taint and contagion of corrupted education, whereby the fountainhead of man's disposition becomes muddy, and all the ftreams of his manners and conversation run consequently defil'd and impure: these things premis'd, and fore-confider'd, arm the faid prudent philosophical

Pater-familias, to find his house laid waste, his wife murder'd, his daughters deflower'd, his sons hang'd;

Cum multis aliis quæ nunc perseribere longum est. and to thank heav'n 'tis no worse too. D'ye mark, Sir? Thrif. S'death! Is all this a proverb?

Scap. Aye, and the best proverb, and the wifest in the world. Good, Sir, get it by heart: 'twill do ye the greatest good imaginable; and don't trouble yourfelf: I'll repeat it to you till you have gotten it by heart.

Thrif. No, I thank you, Sir, I'll have none on't.

Scap. Pray do, you'll like it better next time; hear it once more, I say—When the master of a—

Thrif. Hold, hold, I have better thoughts of my own; I'm going to my Lawyer; I'll null the marriage.

Scap. Going to law! Are you mad to venture yourfelf among lawyers? Do you not fee every day how the fpunges fuck poor clients, and with a company of foolish nonfensical terms, and knavish tricks, undo the nation? No, you shall take another way.

Thrif. You have reason, if there were any other way. Scap. Come, I have found one. The truth is, I have a great compassion for your grief; I cannot, when I see tender fathers afflicted for their son's miscarriages, but have bowels for 'em; I have much ado to refrain weeping for you.

Thrif. Truly, my cafe is fad, very fad.

the field were bottering?

e

d

ıl

Scap. So it is? Tears will burst out; I have a great respect for your person. (counterfeits weeping.)

Thrif.

Thrif. Thank you with all my heart; in troth we should have a fellow-feeling.

Scap. Aye, so we should; I assure you there is not a person in the world whom I respect more than the noble Mr Thristy.

Thrif. Thou art honest, Scapin. Ha'done, ha'done. Scap. Sir, your most humble servant.

Thrif. But what is your way?

Scap. Why, in brief, I have been with the brother of her whom your wicked fon has married.

Thrif. What is he?

Scap. A most outrageous roaring fellow, with a down hanging look, contracted brow, with a swell'd red face enslam'd with brandy; one that frowns, puffs, and looks big at all mankind, roars out oaths, and bellows out curses enough in a day to serve a garrison a week; bred up in blood and rapine, used to slaughter from his youth upwards; one that makes no more conscience of killing a man, than cracking of a louse; he has killed fixteen, four for taking the wall of him, five for looking too big upon him, two he shot pissing against the wall: in short, he is the most dreadful of all the race of bullies.

Thrif. Heav'ns! how do I tremble at the description? but what's this to my business?

Scap. Why, he (as most bullies are) is in want, and I have brought him, by threatning him with all the courses of law, all the affistance of your friends, and your great purse, (in which I ventured my life ten

times,

times, for so often he drew and run at me) yet, I say, at last I have made him hearken to a composition, and to null the marriage for a sum of money.

Thrif. Thanks, dear Scapin, but what fum?

Scap. Faith, he was damnably unreasonable at first, and 'gad I told him so very roundly.

Thrif. A pox on him, what did he ask?

Scap. Ask? Hang him, why he asked 500%.

Thrif. 'Ouns and heart, 5001. Five hundred devils take him—and fry and frickase the dog; does he take me for a mad-man?

Scap. Why, fo I did; and after much argument, I brought him to this: Damme, fays he, I am going to the army, and I must have two good horses for myself, for fear one should die; and those will cost at least threescore guineas.

Thrif. Hang him rogue! why should he have two horses? But I care not if I give threescore guineas to be rid of this affair.

Scap. Then, fays he, my piftols, faddle, horfe cloth, and all will coft twenty more.

Thrif. Why, that's fourfcore.

Scap. Well reckoned: 'faith this arithmetic is a fine art. Then I must have one for my boy will cost twenty more.

Thrif. Oh the devil! confounded dog! let him go and be damn'd, I'll give him nothing.

Scap. Sir. And the state of the total and and the

¢

d

ne

be

en es, Thrif. Not a fous, damn'd rafcal, let him turn foot foldier and be hang'd.

Scap. He has a man befides; would you have him go a foot.

Thrif. Aye, and his master too, I'll have nothing to do with him.

Scap. Well, you are resolved to spend twice as much at Doctors-Commons, you are; you will stand out for such a sum as this, do.

Thrif. Oh damn'd unconfcionable rafcal! well if it must be so let him have the other twenty.

Scap. Twenty! why it comes to forty.

Thrif. No, I'll have nothing to do in it. Oh, a coretous rogue! I wonder he is not asham'd to be so covetous.

\* Scap. Why, this is nothing to the charge at Doctors-Commons; and though her brother has no money, she has an uncle able to defend her.

Thrif. O eternal rogue! well I must do't, the devil's in him I think!

Scap. Then, fays he, I must carry into France money to buy a mule, to carry

Thrif. Let him go to the devil with his mule, I'll appeal to the Judges.

Scap. Nay, good Sir, think a little. Thrif. No, I'll do nothing.
Scap. Sir, Sir, but one little mule?
Thrif. No, not fo much as an ass!
Scap. Confider.

Thrif. I will not confider, I'll go to law.

Scap. I am fure if you go to law, you do not confider the appeals, degrees of jurifdiction, the intricate proceedings, the knaveries, the craving of fo many ravenous animals that will prey upon you, villainous harpies! promoters, tipftaves, and the like; none of which but will puff away the clearest right in the world for a bribe. On the other side, the proctor shall side with your adversary, and sell your cause for ready money: your advocate shall be gained the same way, and shall not be found when your cause is to be heard. Law is a tormenter of all torments.

Thrif. That's true: why, what does the damn'd rogue—reckon for his mule?

Scap. Why, for horses, furniture, mule, and to pay fome scores that are due to his landlady, he demands, and will have, two hundred pounds.

Thrif. Come, come, let's go to law.

[Thrifty walks up and down in a great beat.

Scap. Do but reflect upon-

Thrif. I'll go to law.

Scap. Do not plunge yourself.

Thrif. To law, I tell you.

Scap. Why, there's for procuration, prefentation, councils, productions, proctors, attendance and Scribling vast volumes of Interrogatories, depositions, and articles, consultations and pleading of doctors, for the register, substitute, judgments, Signings—expedition fees, besides the vast presents to them and their wives.

Hang't the fellow is out of employment, give him the money, give it him I fay.

Th-if. What, two hundred pounds!

Scap. Aye, aye, why you'll gain 150l. by it, I have fumm'd it up; I say give it him, I'faith do.

Thrif. What two hundred pounds!

Scap. Aye; belides, you ne'er think how they'll rail at you in pleading, tell all your fornications, baftardings and commutings in their courts.

Thrif. I defy 'em; let them tell of my whoring, 'tis the fashion.

Scap. Peace; here's the brother.

Thrif. O heaven! what shall I do?

Enter SHIFT difguised like a Bully.

Shift. Damme, where's this confounded dog, this father of Octavian? Null the marriage! By all the honour of my ancestors I'll chine the villain.

Thrif. Oh, oh! [Hides bimfelf bebind Scapin.

Scap. He cares not, Sir, he'll not give the 2001.

Shift. By heaven he shall be worms meat within these two hours.

Scap. Sir he has Courage, he fears you not.

Thrif. You lye, I have not courage, I do fear him mortally.

Shift. He! he! he! Ounds he! would all his family were in him, I'd cut off root and branch: dishonour my fifter! This in his guts: What fellow's that? ha!

Scap. Not he, Sir.

Shift. Nor none of his friends?

Thrif.

r

1

or

Thrif. No, Sir: hang him, I am his mortal enemy.

Shift. Art thou the enemy of that rafcal?

Thrif. Oh! aye, hang him-Oh damn'd bully!

[Afide.

Shift. Give me thy hand, old boy, the next Sun shall not see the impudent rascal alive.

Scap. He'll muster up all his relations against you.

Thrif. Do not provoke him, Scapin.

Shift. Would they were all here: Ha! hah! hah!

[He fogns every way with his favord.

Here I had one through the lungs, there another into the heart: Hah! there another into the guts: Ah, rogues! there I was with you: Hah!——hah!

Scap. Hold, Sir, we are none of your enemies.

Shift. No, but I will find the villains out while my blood is up; I will destroy the whole family. Ha, ha, —hah!

Thrift. Here, Scapin, I have 200 guineas about me, take 'em. No more to be faid. Let me never fee his face again; take 'em, I fay: this is the devil.

Scap. Will you not give 'em him yourself?

Thrif. No, no! I will see him no more: I shall not recover this these three months. See the business done. I trust in thee honest Scapin: I must repose somewhere: I am mightily out of order——A plague on all business I say.

[Exit Thristy.

Scap. So there's one dispatched; I must now find out Gripe: He's here; how heaven brings 'em in my nets one after another!

f.

# Enter GRIPE.

Scap. Oh heaven! unlook'd for misfortune; poor Mr Gripe, what wilt thou do? (Walks about distractedly)

Gripe. What's that he fays of me?

Scap. Is there nobody can tell me news of Mr Gripe?

Gripe. Who's there? Scapin?
Scap. How I run up and down to find him t

Scap. How I run up and down to find him to no purpose! Oh! Sir, is there no way to hear of Mr Gripe?

Gripe. Art thou blind? I have been just under thy nose this hour.

Scop. Sir Wall todacons good Latt these

Gripe. What's the matter?

Scap. Oh! Sir your fon-

Gripe. Ha, my fon-

Scap. Is fallen into the strangest missortune in the world.

Gripe. What is't?

Scap. I met him a-while ago, disorder'd for something you had said to him, wherein you very idly made use of my name. And seeking to divert his melancholy, we went to walk upon the pier: amongst other things, he took particular notice of a new Caper in her full trim: the captain invited us aboard, and gave us the handsomest collation I ever met with.

Gripe. Well, and where's the difaster of all this?

Scap. While we were eating he put to sea; and when, we were a good distance from the shore, he discovered himself to be an English Renegade that was entertain'd

in the Dutch Service, and fent me off in his longboat to tell you, that if you don't forthwith fend him two hundred pounds, he'll carry away your fon prisoner: Nay for ought I know, he may carry him a slave to Algiers.

Gripe. How, in the devil's name? 2001.

Scap. Yes, Sir; and more than that, he has allowed me but an hour's time; you must advise quickly what course to take to save an only son.

Gripe. What a devil had he to do a shipboard?— Run quickly, Scapin, and tell the villain, I'll send my Lord Chief-Justice's Warrant after him.

Scap. O law! his Warrant in the open fea; d'ye think Pirates are fools?

Gripe. I'th' devil's name, what bufiness had he a shipboard?

'Scap. There is an unlucky fate that often hurries men to mischief, Sir.

Gripe. Scapin, thou must now act the part of a faithful servant.

Scap. As how, Sir?

y

he

e-

de

0-

er

er

us

en

ed

'd in Gripe. Thou must go bid the Pirate send me my son, and stay as a pledge in his room, till I can raise the money.

Scap. Alas, Sir, think you the captain has so little wit as to accept of such a poor rascally fellow as I am, instead of your son?

Gripe. What the devil did he do a shipboard?

Scap.

Scap. D'ye remember, Sir, that you have but an hour's time?

Gripe. Thou fay'st he demands

Gripe. 2001. Has the fellow no conscience?

Scap. O law! the conscience of a Pirate! why, very few lawful captains have any.

Gripe. Has he not reason neither? Does he know what the sum of 2001. is?

Scap. Yes, Sir, Tarpawlins are a fort of people that understand money, though they have no great acquaintance with sense. But for heaven's sake, dispatch.

Gripe. Here take the key of my compting-house.

Scap. So.

Gripe. And open it.

Scap. Very good.

Gripe. In the left-hand window lies the key of my Garret; go take all the cloaths that are in the great cheft, and fell them to the brokers to redeem my son.

Scap. Sir, you're mad; I shan't get 50s. for all that's there, and you know how I am straitned for time.

Gripe. What a devil did he do a shipboard?

Scap. Let shipboard alone, and consider Sir, your son. But heaven's my witness, I ha' done for him as much as was possible, and if he be not redeem'd, he may thank his father's kindness.

Gripc. Well, Sir, I'll go see if I can raise the money, was it not ninescore pounds you spoke of?

Scap. No, 2001.

Gribe.

fhi

fut

pa

pay

5

(

1

S

0

but

him

Gripe. What, 2001. Dutch, ha?

Scap. No, Sir, I mean English money, 2001. Sterling, Gripe. I'th'devil's name, what business had he a shipboard? confounded shipboard!

Scap. This shipboard sticks in his stomach.

Gripe. Hold, Scapin, I remember I received the very fum just now in gold, but did not think I should have parted with it so soon. [He presents Scapin bis Purse,

but will not let it go; and in his transport pulls his arms to and fro, whilft Scapin reaches at it.

Scap. Aye, Sir.

Gripe. But tell the captain he is a fon of a whore.

Scap. Yes, Sir.

Gripe. A dogbolt.

Scap. I shall, Sir.

Gripe. A thief, a robber, and that he forces me to pay him 200% contrary to all law or equity.

Scap. Nay, let me alone with him.

Gripe. That I will never forgive him dead or alive.

Scap. Very good.

Gripe. And that if ever I light on him, I'll murder him privately, and feed dogs with him.

[He puts up bis purse, and is going away. Scap. Right Sir.

Gripe. Now make hafte, and go and redeem my fon. Scap. Aye, but d'ye hear, Sir, where's the money? Gripe. Did I not give it thee?

Scap. Indeed, Sir, you made me believe you would, but you forgot, and put it in your pocket again.

Gripe.

Gripe. Ha my griefs and fears for my fon make me do I know not what.

Scap. Aye, Sir, I fee it does indeed.

Gripe. What a devil did he do a shipboard? damn'd pirate, damn'd renegade, all the devils in hell pursue thee.

(Exit.

Scap. How eafily a mifer swallows a load, and how difficultly he disgorges a grain; but I'll not leave him so; he's like to pay in other coin, for telling tales of me to his son. (Enter Octavian and Leander.) Well, Sir, I have succeeded in your business, there's acol. which I have squeezed out of your father.

08. Triumphant Scapin.

Scap. But for you I can do nothing. (to Leander.)

1

ft

0

I

th

fir

br

re

Lean. Then may I go and hang myself. Friends both, Adieu.

Scap. D'ye hear, d'ye hear, the devil has no fuch necessity for you yet, that you need ride post. With much ado I've got your business done too.

Lean. Is't possible?

Scap. But on condition that you permit me to revenge myself on your father for the trick he has ferv'd me.

Lean. With all my heart, at thy own difcretion, good honest Scapin.

Scap. Hold your hand, there's acol.

Lean. My thanks are too many to pay now: Farewel, dear fon of Mercury, and be prosperous.

Give fon the money, hang up father.

END OF ACT II.

# ACT III.

# Enter Lucia and CLARA.

## separate to a marchal ball Lucia. A second and conserve

AS ever fuch a trick play'd, for us to run away from our governess, where our careful fathers had placed us, to follow a couple of young gentlemen, only because they said they lov'd us? I think 'twas a very noble enterprize! I am afraid the good fortune we shall get by it, will very hardly recompence the reputation we have lost by it.

Cla. Our greatest satisfaction is, that they are men of fashion and credit, and for my part I long ago refolv'd not to marry any other, nor such an one neither, till I had a perfect confirmation of his love; and 'twas an assurance of Octavian's that brought me hither.

Luc. I must confess, I had no less a sense of the faith and honour of Leander.

Cla. But feems it not wonderful, that the circumfrances of our fortune should be so nearly ally'd, and ourselves so much strangers? besides, if I mistake not, I see something in Leander, so much resembling a brother of mine of the same name, that did not the time since I saw him make me fearful, I should be often apt to call him so.

Luc. I have a brother too, whose name's Octavian, bred in Italy, and just as my father took his voyage, returned home; not knowing where to find me, I be-

TYLE

lieve is the reason I have not seen him yet. But if I deceive not myself, there is something in your Octavian that extremely refreshes my memory of him.

Cla. I wish we might be so happy as we are inclined to hope; but there's a strange blind side in our natures, which always makes us apt to believe, what we most earnestly desire.

Luc. The worst at last, is but to be forsaken by our fathers: and for my part I had rather lose an old father than a young lover, when I may with reputation keep him, and secure myself against the imposition of fatherly authority.

Cla. How unfufferable is it to be facrificed to the arms of a naufeous blockhead, that has no other fense than to eat and drink when 'tis provided for him, rife in the morning, and go to bed at night, and with much ado be perfuaded to keep himself clean!

Luc. A thing of mere flesh and blood, and that of the worst fort too, with a squinting meagre hang-dog countenance, that looks as if he always wanted physic for the worms.

Cla. Yet fuch their filly parents are generally most indulgent to, like apes, never so well pleased as when the're fondling with their ugly issue.

Luc. Twenty to one, but to fome fuch charming creatures our careful fathers had defigned us.

Cla. Parents think they do their daughters the greateft kindness in the world, when they get them fools for

od I carried of the grade and the first burther

1

n

n

vi

to

ar

their husbands; and yet are very apt to take it ill if they make the right use of them.

Luc. I'd no more be bound to spend my days in marriage to a fool, because I might rule him, than I would always ride an ass, because the creature was gentle.

Cla. See, here's Scapin, as full of defigns and affairs, as a callow statesman at a treaty of peace.

## Enter SCAPIN.

Scap. Ladies!

Cla. Oh, Monfieur Scapin! what's the reason you have been such a stranger of late.

Scap. Faith, ladies, bufiness, bufiness has taken up my time; and truly I love an active life, love my bufiness extremely.

Luc. Methinks though, this should be a difficult place for a man of your excellencies to find employment in.

Scap. Why faith, Madam, I'm never shy to my friends: my business is, in short, like that of all other men of business, diligently contriving how to play the knave, and cheat to get an honest livelihood.

Cla. Certainly men of wit and parts need never be driven to indirect courses.

Scap. Oh, madam! wit and honesty, like oil and vinegar, with much ado mingle together, give a relish to a good fortune, and pass well enough for sauce, but are very thin fare of themselves. No, give me your

knave, your thorough pac'd knave; hang his wit, fo he be but rogue enough.

Luc. You're grown very much out of humour with wit, Scapin, I hope your's has done you no prejudice of late.

Scap. No, Madam, your men of wit are good for nothing, dull, lazy, reftive famils; 'tis your undertaking, impudent, pushing fool that commands his fortune.

Cla. You are very open and plain in this proceeding, whatever you are in others.

Scap. Dame fortune, like most others of the semale fex, (I speak all this with respect to your ladyship) is generally most indulgent to the nimble mettled blockheads; men of wit are not for her turn, ever too thoughtful when they should be active: why, who believes any man of wit to have so much as courage? no, ladies, if ye've any friends that hope to raise themselves, advise them to be as much fools as they can, and they'll never want patrons: and for honesty, if your ladyship think sit to retire a little further, you shall see me perform upon a gentleman that's coming this way.

Cla. Prithee, Lucia, let us retreat a little, and take this opportunity of some divertisement; which has been very scarce here hitherto.

Enter SHIFT with a Sack.

Scap. Oh Shift.

Shif. Speak not too loud my mafter's coming.

Scap.

CO

Scap. I'm glad on't, I shall teach him to betray the fecrets of his friend. If any man puts a trick upon me without return, may I lose this nose with the pox, without the pleasure of getting it.

Shift. I wonder at thy valour, thou are continually venturing that body of thine, to the indignity of bruifes and indecent baftinadoes.

Scap. Difficulties in adventures, make them pleafant when accomplished.

Shift. But your adventures, how comical foever in the beginning, are fure to be tragical in the end.

Scap. 'Tis no matter, I hate your pufillanimous fpirit: revenge and leachery are never so pleasant as when you venture hard for them; begone: here comes my man.

## Enter GRIPE.

Oh, Sir, Sir, shift for yourself, Sir, quickly Sir, for heaven's fake.

Gripe. What's the matter, man?

Scap. Heaven! is this a time to ask questions? will you be murder'd instantly? I am afraid you will be kill'd within these two minutes.

Gripe. Mercy on me! kill'd for what?

Scap. They are every where looking out for you.

Gripe. Who? who?

u

g

18

p.

Scap. The brother of her whom your fon has married; he's a captain of a privateer, who has all forts of rogues, English, Scotch, Welch, Irish, French, under his command, and all lying in wait now, or searching for

you to kill you, because you would null the marriage: they run up and down, crying, where is the rogue Gripe? where is the dog? where is the slave Gripe? they watch for you so narrowly, that there's no getting home to your house.

Gripe. Oh, Scapin! what shall I do? what will be-

Scap. Nay, Heaven knows; but if you come within their reach, they will de wit you, they will tear you in pieces;—hark.

the deciming, are fare to betreed

Gripe. O Lord!

Scap. Hum, 'tis none of them.

Grip. Canst thou find no way for my escape, dear Scapin?

Scap. I think I have found one.

Gripe. Good Scapin, show thyfelf a man now.

Scap. I shall venture being most immoderately beaten.

Gripe. Dear Scapin, do; I will reward thee bounteously: I'll give thee this suit when I have worn it eight or nine months longer.

Scap. Liften! who are these?

Gripe. God forgive me, Lord have mercy upon us.

Scap. No, there's nobody; look, if you'll fave your life go into this fack prefently.

Gripe. Oh! who's there?

Scap. Nobody: get into the fack, and stir not, whatever happens: I'll carry you as a bundle of goods through all your enemies to the major's house of the castle. Gripe. An admirable invention, Oh Lord! quick. (gets into the fack.)

Scap. Yes, 'tis an excellent invention, if you knew all; keep in your head. Oh, here's a rogue coming to look for you.

Scapin counterfeits a Welshman.

Do you bear, I pray you, where is Leander's father, look you.

(In bis own voice.) How should I know? what would you have with him—lie close. (afide to Gripe.)

Have with him, look you, bur has no creat pus'ness, but har would have satisfactions and reparations, look you, for credits and honour; by St Tavy he shall not put the injuries and affronts upon my captains, look you now, Sir.

He affront the captain, he meddles with no man.

You lye, Sir, look you, and bur will give you beatings and chastissements for your contradictions, when bur Welse plood's up, look you, and bur will cudgel your pack and your nottles for it; take you that, pray now. [beats the fack.

Hold, hold, will you murder me? I know not where he is not I.

Hur will teach faucy jacks how they provoke hur welfe plood's and hur collars: and for the old rogue, hur will have his guts and his plood, look you, Sir, or hur will never wear leek upon St Tavy's day more, look you.

Oh! he has mawl'd me, a damn'd Welsh rascal.

Gripe. You? the blows fell upon my shoulders. Oh!

Scap.

Scap. 'Twas only the end of the stick fell on you, the main substantial part of the cudgel lighted onme,

Gripe. Why did you not stand further off?

Scap. Peace-here's another rogue.

(In a Lancashire Dialed,) Yaw felee wi' th' fack there, done yaw know whear th' awld rascal Griap is?

Not 1; but he is no rascal.

Yaw leen, yaw dogue, yaw knaw weel enough whear be is, an yawden tell, and that he is a fow rafcot as any in any the tawn; I's tell a that by'r Lady.

Not I Sir, I know neither, not I.

By th' mess, an ay tack thee in bont, ay's raddle the bones on thee, ay's keeble the to some tune.

Me, Sir? I don't understand you.

Why, that it his mon, that bobble, I'll finite th' naes o' thee,

Hold, hold, Sir, what would you have with him!

Why, I mun knock him down with my kibbo, the first bawt to the grownt, and then I mun heat him to pap, by th' mess, and after ay mun cut of the lugs and naes on 'em, and ay wot, he'll be a pretty swatley fellee, basut lugs and naes.

Why, truly, Sir, I know not where he is, but he went down that lane.

This lone, sayn ye? ays find him, by'r lady, an he be above grawnt.

So he's gone, a damn'd Lancashire rascal.

Gripe. Oh good Scapin! go on quickly.

Scap. Hold here's another. (Gripe pops in bis bead.)

(In an Irish tone.) Doest thou bear, Sackman? I prithee whare is that damn'd dog, Gripe?

Why, what's that to you? What know 1?

What's that to me, Joy? by my shoul, Joy, I will lay a great blow upon thy fate, and the devil take me, but I will make thee know whare he is indeed, or I'll heat upon thee till thou dost know, by my salvation indeed.

I'll not be beaten.

Now the devil take me, I swear by him that made me, if thou dost not tell whare is Gripe, but I will beat thy sather's child very much indeed.

What would you have me do? I can't tell where he is. But what would you have with him?

What would I have with him? By my shoul, If I do see bim, I will make murder upon him for my captain's sake. Murder him? he'll not be murdered.

If I do lay my eyes upon him, 'gad I will put my favord into his bowels, the devil take me indeed. What haft thou in that fack, 'Joy?' by my falvation, I will look into it.

But you shall not. What have you to do with it?

By my foul, Joy, I will put my rapier into it.

Gripe. Oh! O!

What, it does grunt, by my falvation the devil take me I will see it indeed.

You shall not see my sack; I'll defend it with my life.

Then I will make beat upon thy body; take that, Joy,
and that, and that, upon my soul, and so I do take my
leave, Joy. (Beats him in the sack.)

A plague

A plague on him he's gone; he has almost killed me. Gripe. I can hold no longer, the blows all fell upon my shoulders!

Scap. You can't tell me; they fell on mine: Oh my shoulders!

Gripe. Your's? Oh my shoulders! Scop. Peace, they're coming.

In a boarfe Seaman's voice.

Where is the dog? I'll lay bim on fore and aft, swinge bim with a cat-o'nine-tail, keel-haul, and then hang bim at the Main-yard.

In broken French-English.

If dere be no more men in England, I vill kille bim, I will put my rapier in his body. I vill give him two tree pushe in de gutte.

Here Scapin alls a number of them together.

We mun go this way—o'the right hand, no to th'left hand—lie close—fearch every where—by my falvation I will kill the damn'd dog—and we do catch 'en, we'll tear 'en in pieces, and I do hear he went thick way—no, straight forward. Hold, here is his man; where is your Master—Damn me, where? In Hell? speak—Hold, not so furiously—and you don't tell us where he is, we'll murder thee—

Do what you will, Gentlemen, I know not.

Lay bim on thick, thwack bim foundly.

Hold, hold, do what you will, I ne'er betray my Master.

Knock

Knock'en down, beat'en zoundly to'en, at'en, at
[As he is going to strike, Gripe peeps out, and

Scapin takes to his heels.

Gripe. Oh, dog, traitor, villain! is this your plot? Would you have murdered me, rogue? unheard of impudence.

#### Enter THRIFTY.

Oh, brother Thrifty! You come to see me loaden with disgrace; the villain Scapin has, as I am sensible now, cheated me of 2001. This beating brings all into my memory.

Thrif. The impudent varlet has gull'd me of the fame fum.

Gripe. Nor was he content to take my money, but hath abus'd me at that barbarous rate that I am a-sham'd to tell it; but he shall pay for it severely.

Thrif. But this is not all, brother; one misfortune is the forerunner of another: just now I have received letters from London, that both our daughters have run away from their governesses, with two wild debauch'd young fellows, that they fell in love with.

## Enter Lucia and Clara.

Luc. Was ever fuch malicious impudence feen—hah
—furely, if I mistake not, that should be my father.

Cla. And the other mine, whom Scapin has us'd thus.

Luc. Bless us! return'd, and we not know of it.

Cla. What will they fay to find us here?

Luc. My dearest father, welcome to England.

Thrif. My daughter Luce?

Luc. The fame, Sir.

Gripe. My Clara here too?

Cla. Yes, Sir, and happy to fee your fafe arrival.

Thrif. What strange destiny has directed this happiness to us?

#### Enter OCTAVIAN.

Gripe. Hey day!

Thrif. Oh, Son! I have a wife for you.

O8. Good father, all your propositions are vain; I must needs be free, and tell you, I am engaged.

Thrif. Look you now; is not this very fine? Now I have a mind to be merry, and to be friends with you, you'll not let me now, will you? I tell you Mr Gripe's daughter here—

OA. I'll never marry Mr Gripe's daughter, Sir, as long as I live: no, yonder's she that I must love, and can never entertain the thoughts of any other.

Cla. Yes, Octavian, I have at last met with my father, and all our fears and troubles are at an end.

Thrif. Lo ye now, you would be wifer than the father that begot you, would you? Did not I always fay you should marry Mr Gripe's daughter? But you do not know your fifter Luce.

Off. Unlook'd for bleffing! why she's my friend Leander's wife!

Thrif. How, Leander's wife!

Gripe. What, my fon Leander!

O8. Yes, Sir, your fon Leander.

Lang. I will good glif. A. Gripe.

Gripe. Indeed! Well, brother Thrifty, 'tis true the boy was always a good-natur'd boy. Well, now I am fo overjoy'd, that I could laugh till I shook my shoulders, but that I dare not they are so fore. But look here he comes.

#### Enter LEANDER.

Leand. Sir, I beg your pardon, I find my marriage is discover'd nor would I indeed have longer conceal'd it; this is my wife, I must own her.

Gripe. Brother Thrifty, did you ever see the like, did you ever see the like? ha!

Thrif. Own her; quoth-a! why kiss her, kiss her, man; odsbodikins, when I was a young fellow and was first marry'd, I did nothing else for three months. O my conscience I got my boy O&i there, the first night, before the curtains were quite drawn!

Gripe. Well, 'tis his father's nown child. Just so, brother, was it with me upon my wedding-day, I could not look upon my dear without blushing; but when we were a bed, Lord ha' mercy upon us—but I'll no more.

Leand. Is then my father reconciled to me?

3-

y

0

id

be.

Gripe. Reconcil'd to thee! why I love thee at my heart, man, at my heart; why 'tis my brother Thrifty's daughter, Mrs Lucy, whom I always defigned for thy wife; and that's my fifter Clara marry'd to Mr Octa there.

Leand. Octavian, are we then brothers? there is nothing that I could have rather wish'd, after compleating of my happiness with my charming Lucia.

Thrif. Come, Sir, hang up your compliments in the hall at home, they are old and out of fashion. Shift, go to the inn, and bespeak a supper may cost more money than I have got to pay for it, for I am resolv'd to run in debt to-night.

Shift. I shall obey your commands, Sir.

Theif. Then, d'ye hear, send out and muster up all the siddlers, blind or not blind, drunk or sober, in the town; let not so much as the roaster of tunes, with his crack'd cymbal in a case, escape you.

Gripe. Well, what would I give now for the fellow that fings the fong at Lord Mayor's feast: I myself would make an epithalamium by way of sonnet, and he should set a tune to it; 'twas the prettiest he had last time.

## Enter SLY.

Sly. Oh, Gentlemen, here is the strangest accident fallen out.

Thrif. What's the matter?

· Sly. Poor Scapin.

Gripe. Ha! rogue, let him be hang'd. I'll hang him myfelf.

Sly. Oh, Sir, that trouble you may fpare; for paffing by a place where they were building, a great stone fell upon his head and broke his scull so, you may see his brains. Thrif. Where is he?

Sly. Yonder he comes.

Enter SCAPIN between two, his bead wrapt up in linen as if he had been wounded.

Scap. Oh me! oh me! gentlemen, you fee me, you fee me in a fad condition, cut off like a flower in the prime of my years: but yet I could not die without the pardon of those I have wrong'd; yes, gentlemen, I beseech you to forgive me all the injuries that I have done; but more especially I beg of you Mr Thristy, and my good master Mr Gripe.

Thrif. For my part I pardon thee freely; go, and die in peace.

Scap. But 'tis you, Sir, I have most offended, by the inhuman bastinadoes which-

Gripe. Pr'ythee speak no more of it, I forgive thee too.

Scap. 'Twas a most wicked insolence in me, that I should with vile crabtree cudgel-

Gripe. Pish, no more, I say I'm satisfy'd.

Scap. And now fo near my death, 'tis an inexpreffible grief that I should dare to lift my hand against-

Gripe. Hold thy peace, or die quickly, I tell thee I have forgot all-

Scap. Alas! how good a man you are! but, Sir, d'ye pardon me freely, and from the bottom of your heart, those mercyles drubs that—

Gripe. Pr'ythee speak no more of it; I forgive thee freely, here's my hand upon't.

Scap. Oh! Sir, how much goodness revives me! (pulls of his cap.)

Gripe. How's that! friend, take notice, I pardon thee, but 'tis upon condition that you are fure to die.

Scap. Oh me! I begin to faint again.

Thrif. Come, fie brother, never let revenge employ your thoughts now; forgive him, forgive him without any condition.

Gripe. A deuce on't, brother, as I hope to be fav'd, he beat me basely and scurvily, never stir he did: but since you will have it so, I do sorgive him.

Thrif. Now, then let's to supper, and in our mirth drown and forget all troubles.

Scap. Aye, and let them carry me to the lower end of the table;

Where in my chair of state I'll sit at ease, And eat and drink, that I may die in peace.

I said the said of the said of

# FINIS.

The service that I was all about the about I will have all a

hereld with viv crobbeer codeci-

to the 2 blac wal first here

18 JU70

## EPILOGUE.

Spoken by MRS MARY LEE,

When she was out of humour.

HOW little do you guess what I'm to say! I'm not to ask how you like Farce or Play: For you must know, I've other business now: It is to tell ye, Sparks, how we like you. How happy were we, when in humble guife You came with honest hearts and harmless eyes; State, without noise and tumult in the pit: Oh what a precious jewel then was wit! Though now 'tis grown fo common, let me die, Gentlemen fcorn to keep it company. Indulgent nature has too bounteous been, Your too much plenty is become your fin. Time was ye were as meek as now your proud, Did not in crust cabals of criticks croud, Nor thought it witty to be very loud; But came to fee the follies you would fhun; Though now fo fondly antic here you're grown; T' invert the stage's purpose, and it's rules; Make us spectators, whilst you play the fool. Equally witty, as fome valiant are; The fad defects of both are expos'd here. For here you'll cenfure that difdain to write, And fome make quarrels here who fcorn to fight.

The

The rugged Soldier, that from war returns,
And still with th' heat of former actions burns;
Let him but hither come to see a play,
Proceeds an arrant courtier in a day:
Shall steal from th' Pit, and sly up to the Box,
There hold impertinent chat with tawdry Maux:
Till ere aware the blust'rer falls in love;
And Hero grows as harmless as a dove.

With us the kind remembrance yet remains,
When we were entertain'd behind our scenes,
Though now, alas, we must your abscence mourn,
Whilst nought but quality will serve your turn.
Damn'd quality! that uses poaching arts,
And (as 'tis said) comes mask'd to prey on hearts.
The proper use of vizors once was made,
When only worn by such as own'd the trade:
Though now all mingle with 'em so together,
That you can hardly know the one from t'other.
But 'tis no matter; on, pursue your game,
Till wearied you return at last, and tame;
Know then 'twill be our turn to be severe;
For when you've left your sting behind you there,
You lazy drones, you shan't have harbour here.

FINIS.

## COMIC OPERA

OF

DRAMATIC PERE

# PEEPING TOM

OF

# COVENTRY.

IN TWO ACTS.

Mr M Casaby.

Mrs Hannam.

AS PERFORMED AT THE

## THEATRE-ROYAL,

Mayorch,

SMOKE-ALLEY.

M,DCC,XCII.

PRINTED FOR THE BOOKSELLERS.

## DRAMATIS PERSONÆ.

MEN.

Tom, — Mr Ryder

Mayor, — Mr O'Reilly.

Harold, — — Mr Wood.

Crazy, — — — Mr Baker.

Earl, — — — Mr Swindal.

Count, — — Mr M'Cready.

## WOMEN.

Maud, — — Mrs Hitchcock.

Emma, — — Miss Bomanzini.

Mayoress, — — Mrs Hannam.

CHE ROCESERS END.

## PEEPING TOM.

## ACT L.

SCENE-A View of the Country.

Enter Count LEWIS, EMMA and Attendunts.

#### Emma.

I Can fcarce believe I am fafe; but where's that young peafant that refcued me?

Lewis. That young fellow behav'd very well——he did indeed, my lovely Emma—but you are fafe now. I give you joy.

Emma. Give me joy, no that you never shall-

Leavis. Now you are angry, but when we are mar-

Emma. You and I married, that we never shall.

Leavis. Oh! that will be fine indeed, to be forced from Normandy, your father the Earl of Mercia fays, you Count Lewis, shall wed my daughter Emma—But the enemy of all sport, a wicked Dane, darted like a ravenous falcon on you my pretty little dove, and because I would not fight, you will not marry me—now if I did, I might be kill'd and would not be married.

Emma. To run away and not even draw your fword.

Lewis. It is ill manners to draw—in the presence of the Ladies.

Emma. To be fure you're a gallant champion for the ladies.

Lewis. I love the ladies-and love myfelf-for the ladies fake-Besides the Danes are a barbarous enemy, and I made a vow never to encounter a Dane.

Emma. Here comes my benefactor and deliverer.

#### Enter HAROLD.

Harold. Madam I've chaffifed the villains that have dared to infult you, but hope you have received no hurt!

Emma. Thanks to your kindness-but what is your name ?

Harold. William, Madam.

Emma. William-while I am here in Coventry, this token will remind you, who it is you have obliged.

Gives a ring.

f

n

t

Lewis. And young man, if you were a little more polish'd, I wou'd prefer you to be squire to my lady wife here.

Emma. Your wife! never. [Exit Harold. Leavis. Never! Oh I will go, and tell your father -Oh! I was bush you how their ages I man [Exit.

Emma. No, nothing shall ever unite me to a creature fo contemptible.

## - or Agreem ton Cry SONG. for theen I should

Glittering trifler, fport of fashion, Gaudy infect ever ranging; For fome other feign a passion, Free me in thy fancy changing. Equal 3.

Love

Love ne'er blooms where men are wanting, Then how vain tyrannic power:

Is the foil unkind for planting,

Who can raife the blooming flower.

Self enamour'd fwain all fighing,

Gazing tender admiration:

In our eyes their image eying,

There they pay their adoration.

True love, fure I will believe you, While you love yourfelf so dearly;

If I hate, I don't deceive you, Yet I fear I love fincerely.

[Exit.

## SCENE-The Street.

#### Enter HAROLD.

Harold. Charming Emma, when she knows me to be Harold, the son of Earl Goodwin, her father's professed enemy, my blooming hopes will be blasted in the birth.

## Enter Tom and Mos.

Tom. Is any body here? joy! joy! huzza!

Harold. For what?

Tom. Because Earl Goodwin and his sons are banished.

Harold. My father myfelf and my brother banished.

[Afide.

Tom. Huzza! Bishop Dunstan has commanded King Edward, to command the Earl, to command the Mayor, to command me, to make proclamation at the cross, that

that the Earl Goodwin and his fons are traitors in the land—and I am now going to do the job—come along good-folks—God blefs the king and the cryer, knights, yeomen, young and old men—women and children—O yes!—O yes!—

[Exit Tom and Mob.

Harold. Shall I venture into the town, if once Emma returns to her father's caftle, probably I may never fee her again; she is lodged here in the Mayor's house. If I am known to be Harold, it is instant death; but life without my Emma is not worth my care.

#### SCENE - A Chamber.

#### Enter MAYOR and MAUD.

Maud. Nay, now, don't I tell your worship you know, don't you believe any such thing—Lord what will the folks say, to see his honour the Mayor of Coventry make so free with Tom the taylor's wife?

Mayor. Let me hear them talk, and I'll fet them in the stocks—Zounds! dare they censure a magistrate—
Let me see them wink, and there's the ducking-stool—for a nod, the cage—inuendo, the pillory—and for a malicious whisper, sive hundred twirls in the whirligig.

Maud. You know your worship I was virtuous—you know I was forced to leave madam, your wise's service, because I would not let you—you know I would not be naughty with you, and sooner than do so—I was forced to take up with Tom, who though a taylor, was honest!

Mayor. Aye! Tom's a rogue!

Maud. A rogue, and like your worship!——
Why he is a bit of a magistrate—was not he a parish clerk, beadle and Sexton at one time; and is he not now overseer and church-warden.

Mayor. Aye-but who made him all this? he was no better than a clown, till I took him under my wing?

Maud. He's certainly a little beholden to your worthip.

Mayor. Oh! he owes it all to your pretty face Maud—it was all for your fake,—your beauty—for you have provisions of all forts—why you have got a beadle in that arched dimple——a constable's staff in that pretty mole—an overseer in that hazel-eye—a church-warden in those auburn-locks—and a pair of plump aldermen in that panting bosom.

Maud. Oh! Lord, I did not think I was such a great body.

Mayor. Yes, you are, indeed you are—talk of Go-diva the Earl's new married Lady, and his daughter Emma—why I will wager that fmile, against the whole kingdom of Mercia—egad, if those stars were to twinkle in the court of Gloster, King Edward would soon forget his vow of chastity.

# SONG.

MAYOR and MAUD.

The deuce a one but you, pretty Maud,
I love indeed 'tis true, pretty Maud,
One kifs, nay prithee hush,

Maud. I vow you make me blufh;

2000

May. Like a rose bud in a bush, pretty Maud.

"Maud. Do let me go away, Mr Mayor,
What will the people fay, Mr Mayor,

May. Let them prattle as they will,

Of love I'll have my fill,

Like a dove I'll coo and bill;

Maud. You shall not coo and bill, Mr Mayor.

May. Pretty Maud, pretty Maud,
By all that's great and grand, pretty Maud;
Golden chain, and lilly wand, pretty Maud.

Maud. 'Tis all of little use,

For the needle, thimble, goofe,
Mr Mayor, Mr Mayor.

Maud. I tell you what now, Mr Mayor, you shall not talk to me in that way any more, that's what you shall not.

Major. But I will—I will tell you what—I will call upon you by and by—do not be out——I know Tom will be ringing his bells.

Mayor. My Lady, poh! poh! she's at home, God bless her, let her stay there.

Maud. Aye, but then the neighbours .-

Mayor. Neighbours !—the pillory—the stocks—the whirligig —I'll tell you Maud, I'll send you a present of some French wine, that I had from Count Lewis, and egad we'll be so snug and so comfortable; you go home and I'll be with you by and by.

Tom. (liftening) My wife will be a Mayor foon and I fhall be an Alderman. [Exit Maud.

Enter Tom, stands in ber place.

Mayor. I'll fend you the wine and there's fomething to buy a bit of dinner. (gives Tom money.)

Tom. I'm obliged to your worship.

Mayor. (Surprized at feeing Tom instead of Maud) Tom, aye, aye, how do you do Tom, how do you do, how do you do.

Tom. Pretty well I thank your worship;—but, Sir, is this for a corporation dinner?

Mayor. No, no, (what the devil brings this fellow here, afide) pray have you not a ringing to day at the Guy of Warwick, Tom.

Tom. Oh yes we jingle a peal of triple babs, for a leg of mutton and trimmings.

Mayor. (Egad though very lucky, I shall have Maud all to myself, aside) Tom you are a good ringer.

Tom. Pretty well, Sir.

Mayor. Yes, you are Tom, you are, you will certainly win. Mind your bells, Tom.—Do not neglect going, you'll certainly win, Tom.—But whatbr ought you to me now Tom?

Tom. Though merry I be I never was fo treated in my whole life, why you know our old mad Crazy, the beadle, I thought he might make fome blunder in pro claiming the proclamation of Earl Goodwin and his fons as traitors, fo I took the bell and rung the people all about me, and there I stood like a hen and chickens, but I no fooner cried O yes! O yes! than I heard a voice like a gander in the marshes, screaming out O no! O no! and who should this be, but old Crazy; for I having got the city bell, he hobbled with the 'pothecary's pestle and mortar, and clattered with such a devil of a noise, solks could not hear, and because I told him to be quiet, he slew at me, and tripped up the leg of old Corporal Standsaft, tumbled over Kht the Tinker, and overturned Father Fogarty, the fat Frier, and has mauled my nose in this manner—look—he sit for an office, indeed, an old driveller.

Mayor. Why you most impudent of all rascals, who

Tom. Why Sir, you're the Mayor of Coventry.

Mayor. And did not I appoint him beadle?

Tom. Why Lord Sir he is fo infirm, that when he stands at the church-door with the poor's box, his hand shakes so, that the gentle folk's charity-farthings fall out of the box—why he has not one of his twelve senses left but his scratching.

Mayor. Sirrah he has all his talents about him—he's been a devilish shrewd fellow.

Tom. Yes he is a man of sharp talons as my nose can testify.

Mayor. Oh! here he comes.

## Enter CRAZY.

boudle, I townshous angle andre

Crazy. You a Mayor—there's a fig for your crown and sceptre.

Tom.

Tom. There your worship, the fellow has made a king of you.

Crazy. Tell me of kings—I that have feen Edward the Martyr, the glorious Alfred, and Canute the great!

Tom. Yes, but did Canute the great give you authority to fcratch my nofe?

Grazy. I'll Canute you——I that have been beadle here ever fince the days of Edmond Ironfide.

Tom. Aye, and a devilish clever fellow he was.

Crazy. What do you mean?

Tom. I mean that you are curfed shabby about the noddle,—you have lived a great while.

Mayor. Come be quiet Tom—here I command you to read the proclamation—now show him you can proclaim it right—mind in king Edward's name, you are to offer a reward of five hundred marks, to any man that will bring in Goodwin, Earl of Warwick, dead or alive.

Crazy. Yes I will—This is to give notice, that by command of Earl Goodwin, King Edward shall have soe marks for bringing in the head of the Mayor of Coventry, dead or alive.

Tom. That fenfible fellow has made a pretty proclamation.

Crazy. Now, an't I an old chaunter?

Mayor. Yes-I'll trust you with the public affairs, but you shall have nothing to do with mine.

Tom. So-between the magistrate and his deputy, the affairs of the public are likely to fare well—he has not sense enough to help you in your love affairs with the girls, as he used to do.

Mayor. I'll try him. (afide) Can't you contrive to keep Tom from going home?

Crazy. What you are going to Maud ?-well I will, I will.

Mayor. Mind your bells, Tom, mind your bells. Tom. I will.

# SONG.

Tom. Merry are the bells, And merry do they ring.

Cra. Merry was myfelf, and merry cou'd I fing.

Cho. Merry is your ding-dong, happy gay and free, Merry with a fing-fong, merry let us be.

May. Waddle goes your gait,

Tom. Hallow are your hofe,

Mar. Noddle goes your pate,

Tom. And purple is your nofe.

Cho. Merry is your ding-dong, happy gay and free, And with a merry fing-fong, merry let us be. [Exeunt.]

## SCENE-changes to Tom's House.

## Enter MAUD.

Mand. There never was a young woman fo befet as I am by his worship-If I tell Tom, there's a quarrel -and then there's no flaying; for in Coventry the Mayor has fuch a power of interest-1've a great mind to tell madam his lady, now I will be quit of him one way or other for his bad opinion of one, that I will. When people get up a little in the world—lord, they think there's nothing but to use poor folks as they please—hang the town—how is my Tom altered since I came into it.

## SONG.

What pleasure to think on the times we have seen,
'Twas May-day I first saw my Tom on the green;
So neat was I drest, and sprightly a mien,

A king was my love and I was his queen.

The garland prefented by Tommy
From the hands of my Tommy.

A fide look I stole at my lover by chance,

Which straight he return'd with so tender a glance :

My heart leap'd with joy when I faw him advance

And well did I guess 'twas to lead off the dance.

For none danc'd fo neat as my Tommy
In all things complete was my Tommy.

Oh! here comes the wicked Mayor.

Enter MAYOR, two Countrymen and hamper.

Mayor. Now, here bring the hamper this way—bring it along—make haste—there now, get along with you.

[Drives the two men out.

Maud. What shall I do?

Mayor. Come along—come there, get along—now to bolt the door.

[fastens the door.]

Maud. I'm undone, no creature in the house but my-felf—he must not know that, or he may be immodest indeed.

Mayor. Egad here I am Maud, and Tom is abroad with the ringers practifing his bells—here am I—but you little rogue, how nicely you gave me the slip just now!

Maud. I ask your pardon, but you know I must obey my husband—Why would you bring me all this wine?

Mayor. All under the rose; you shall treat me with a glass; it will make your veins to thrill, your cheeks glow, your bosom pant; your heart beat, your eyes sparkle with love and rapture.

Maud. Lord fir, will wine bewitch a body fo?

Mayor. Yes, it will, do you know that love has fummoned you before me, as a witch, and by the virtue of my authority, I commit you to those arms!

Maud. O! fure your worship is a little maddish?

Major. I am at this time as mad a magistrate as ever devoured a haunch of venison.

Maud. Nay, now do not talk that way to me, now, do not now, (a great knocking at the door.)

Tom. (from without) Maud, Maud, why have you bolted the door?

Maud. That's my Tom!

Mayor. Where shall I go?

Maud. Oh, lord if he fees you.

Mayor. I'll go up ftairs.

Maud. You must not, indeed, he will go up there!

Mayor.

Mayor. What shall I do? Oh my reputation! hide me, hide me fome where.

Maud. Suppose you hide in this hamper that brought ling emough the do some of the factories the wine.

Mayor. Oh, excellent! right, woman for invention, faith. [gets into the hamper.

Tom. Why don't you open the door, Maud?

Maud. I'm coming, I'm coming, Tom.

Tom. (pushes open the door) Why the deuce did you bolt the door Maud, now I have broke the bolt.

Maud. Because I was alone, and one can't tell what might happen to a body-but what brought you home Tom?

Tom. Why grand news?

Maud. News!

Tom. Yes, there is his lordship the Earl of Mercia coming to our town-and there is the wedding liveries to be finished-and you are to pay your honours to the bride before the leaves the Mayor's house, and goes back to the Caftle-I have won the wager Maud at the Guy of Warwick? The Price (and prince in

Maud. Have you?

Tom. I have won it, tol de rol-I'm come home half fuddled with joy-I'll now go and fee how the cloaths go on-What hamper is that Maud?

Maud. Oh! that! --- aye that's a hamper of wine that the Mayor defires you to fee left fafe at home, and delivered to madam his lady.

Fom. Wine—oh! I'll carry it immediately, as I'm an officer I should do the Mayor's business.

Maud So you shou'd Tom-for the Mayor is willing enough to do your bufiness.

Tom. I'll fee the hamper delivered to none but his lady.

Maud. (afide) Egad you'll trim his worship neatly.

Tom. You are a happy wife to have so clever a husband as I am—such a rare husband, Maud!

Mand. And you have a rare wife of me, if you knew all

Lord! what good spirits you're come home in, Tom.

Tom. How loving good cheer makes a body.

#### SONG.

Egad we had a glorious feaft,
So good in kind, so nicely dreft,
Our liquor too was of the best—I'll tell you.
One leg of mutton two fat geese,
With beans and bacon, ducks and pease,
In short we'd ev'ry thing to please—the belly.
The clock struck twelve in merry chime,
The Priest said grace in Saxon rhime,
Says I to me this is no time—for playing.
The room was full when I came in
But soon I napkin'd up my chin,
With knife and fork I now begin—to lay in.
The Curate who at such a rate,
Of dues and tithe-pigs us'd to prate,
In silence sat behind his plate—a peeping.

Moft

Most church-men, like the vicar, too, A shepherd to his flock below, Like any wolf, good mutton now-was deep i n. We nodded healths, for no one fpoke, The cloth roll'd off, we crack'd a joke, And drunk the King and fung and fmok'd-to-Our reck'ning out, they call a whip, (bacco. I fteals my hat, and home I trip, My pretty Maud your velvet lip-to fmack-o. In dewagened to deron the artist ben [Exeunt)

## SCENE-The MAYOR'S House, EMMA Sleeping.

## Enter HAROLD.

Harold. The people of this town are all running after news, mobs and proclamations-It is bold of me to venture here, even into the Mayor's honse, and a price fet upon my head by command of the Earl-Cruel fate! but I will fee Emma again, tho' at the rifk of my life-Oh! what my lovely Emma fleepingfweet emblem of innocence.

## madam; a hamiltons coatleman, an ill look Enter TOM with the hamper.

Tom. There, leave the hamper of wine till I find out madam the Mayoress-where the plague are all the fervants, O dear! oh! oh! there is young lady Emma taking a nap after dinner-Egad those great folks eat fo hearty of fo many difhes-She looks fo rofy, and for all the world like a pretty picture-What a charming landscape-I fancy your great folks never

**inore** 

. ...

fnore—even Maud does not snore much—perhaps she's dreaming—I dreamt once I should be extoll'd above the whole town by means of a great lady, may be this is my lucky minute, what if I—O dear, I have a great mind—egad I'll give her a kiss—I will (Harold advances and draws his sword, Tom falls on his knees.) I'm dead.

Harold. Tom, you are the only person that has seen me enter here, betray me, and here is instant death—assist me, and here is the means of living well. (Shews a purse.)

Tom. Sir, I always chuse to live well—because—because—I am a good christian.

Harold. Take your choice, gold or feel.

Tom. Gold is a very pretty thing, I am out of conceit with steel, since last monday, when I run the needle into my thumb.

- Harold. When she wakes give her this ring, and if she questions, tell her the owner is at hand. [Retires.

Tom. Yes, fir, I'll tell her its in the owner's hands. madam, a handsome gentleman, an ill looking cobber with great civility—a fword to my throat—faid—fir be so goo to shew as that lady this ring—you villain you dog—give her this.

Emma. That ring I gave my benefactor, my dear, my generous William. [Harold appearing.

Tom. (going off and peeping) Oh! oh! well I will go and carry the hamper to the Mayoress—Oh! ho!—

I suppose

I suppose so—oh well—what's that to Tom?—aye, oh, aye!—Oh, ho! oh, ho! [Exit Tom.

e

it

Harold. Madam, if I am so happy as to hold a place in your affections, which I acknowledge your condescension—permit me to say, it reslects no dishonour on your choice, for in poor William the peasant, you behold Harold, son to Goodwin, Earl of Kent, unhappy only in being hated by the father of her he loves.

Emma. Is it possible, are you Harold, for whose life the proclamation is out? Oh heavens! if you are discovered, you are lost, and I miserable.

Harold. Charming Emma, that tender anxiety for my fafety, rewards a life of exile, but this evening is appointed for the celebration of your nuptials with the Count—This moment the equipage is on the road to convey you away to the castle.

Emma. Oh heavens! doom'd to a wretch I despise.

Harold. Trust to my honour, Madam, and I will instantly convey you to my father's court; thus you will avert the impending storm, and there in safety you may determine the sate of him who adores you.

Emma. It would be ungrateful to diffrust your sincerity—I resign myself entirely to your protection—

Free me from this odious match with Count Lewis, and it will be a favour I shall ever acknowledge—and esteem as a generous obligation.

[Exeunt.

SCENE-A room in the MAYOR'S House.

Enter Tom with the bamper.

Tom. Yes, that poor fellow must be some rich man from the money he gave me—here is love—O yes, there is certainly love in the case—well, what's that to Tom?—my business is to deliver this wine to the Mayoress, I am a great favourite—she smiles upon me whenever she sees me—now if she should be the great lady who is to exalt me—who knows, here comes the Mayoress herself.

#### Enter MAYORESS.

Mayoress. Not a servant in this house, all gone I suppose to see the young Lady Godiva come into town— Oh! good Tom.

Tom. (afide) She always calls me good Tom, that's no bad fign.

Mayorefs. What's this, Tom?

Tom. Madam, when I went home, I found my door lock'd, and burfting it open, my wife Maud had got this hamper in her custody, which his worship the Mayor had told her—to tell me, to fetch it to your ladyship.

Mayore/s. More nonlense of my blockhead of a hus-

Tom. It's no nonsense, madam, because it's wine.

Mayoress. Oh! wine I suppose, that he has purcha
Ted from the French Count.

Tom. It's no purchase, it's a present.

Mayorefs.

Mayorefs. Oh! a present from the French Count I suppose—well for his trouble Tom, you shall have the first glass.

Tom. I long to drink your ladyship's health—you are the tulip of Coventry.

Mayorefs. You have a good tafte, Tom.

Tom. Tafte, madam, I could drink a bottle when you are the toaft:

## Enter MAUD.

Maud. Aye, and you will have a bottle well fill'd prefently.

Mayoress. What brings you here?

Maud. I come to empty the hamper, Madam.

Mayorefs. Youl

Maud. Yes, madam, for it was last filled at my house.

Tom. So Maud you was toping, when you lock'd yourself in (opens the hamper and discovers the Mayor) There, madam.

Mayorefs. My husband!

Tom. Egad, this is indeed a big-bellied bottle?

Mayoress. What! you have been at your old tricks, I suppose.

Tom. Well done Maud—egad you have hamper'd his worship.

Mayorefs. You are a right worshipful magistrate.

Mayor. (Comes out of the hamper.) So I am wife——
Tom, remember I am father of you all.

Tom. Aye, and so you wanted to be the father of my children.

Mayor. Come here wife—come here—well Tom, as this was only a frolic you'll fend home the wine.

Tom. Oh! is it at home now?

Mayor. Yes, but you'll fend it home to me.

Tom. O no—the devil a drop you get—I'll keep is to drink to my wife's virtue, and the like fuccels to your worship's intrigues.

Mayor. Dear wife forgive this.

# FINALE.

Mand. Who would deftroy domeftic joy,

Be ever sham'd like you fir,

Then girls agree to do like me,

Out with each fly feducer.

The deuce may mend and fhame attend,
Who thus with supple temper,
Then Master Mayor pray have a care,
Nor get again into the hamper.

Tom. Well pleas'd to find, my wife fo kind,
So cunning and fo clever;
The bells shall ring, her praise I'll fing,
For ever and for ever.
The bells shall ring, &c.

END OF ACT 1.

Total Age, and In you to delice to the See State

AND TO SEE SHEET SEEDS

#### ACT II.

The state of the s

#### SCENE-The Street.

## Enter Tom followed by a Mob.

Tom.

HUZZA! Huzza! Neighbours, neighbours, where

Mob. Huzza!-to meet the Earl of Mercia and Lady Godiva!

Tom. Why neighbours, what will they think of our town, let us welcome them in order—if we must roar let us roar like men and christians.—I'll chear them with a choice chaunt—and then I'll make a fine speech—and then when I am making the speech—not a grunt from one of you—not a grunt!

Mob. Why, what will you fay?

Tom. Why suppose now, you to be the Countess—I defire you to make a low curtiey to me, because you are very civil—now you frown with your under lip more—now curl up your nose—so now Mr Countess take your singers out of your mouth, do—now settle your diamond necklace—she your fine ring and white hand.

Mob. But Mr Tom, as I have got no diamond necklace, won't it do as well to stroke my beard.

Tom. No, no, it won't—did you ever hear of a Countess stroaking her beard?—now I will make a

fpeech—May it please your Lordship and Ladyship, the great honour you have done us, in coming to our beggarly town.

Mob. What—Coventry a beggarly town?—Why you deferve a good kicking!

Tom. Now, did you ever know a Countess kick a church-warden.

## Enter MAYOR.

Mob. No speech, no speech—a speech from the Mayor, to be sure.

Tom. The Mayor's an ignorant man!

Mayor. What's the matter here?

Mob. Here's Tom abufing the whole town.

Mayor. Is he?—get you gone all of you—Tom, you are a very impudent fellow—So Tom, I'm an ignorant man.

Tom. Are you fir?

Connect

Mayor. And you are an impudent rascal.

Tom. My impudence, is having a wife too pretty for me, and too virtuous for your worship.

Mos Rise teday will doll

## and the war. I SONG. To has went-stoom

Tom. Your worship your wings may clap,

And think yourself a great city cock;

You'll never my Maud entrap,

For she is the hen of a pretty cock.

Have done with your winks and your leers,

For Tom is a taylor that's knowing fir,

He'll

And then you'll have done with your crow-

My wife is a white legged fowl,

Can bill like a thrush or dove in tree,

But never will pair with an owl,

My worshipful Mayor of Coventry,

Your worship, &c.

Mayor. Tom I discharge you from all public offices
—the public good demands it.

Tom. The public good—Why—can you forget when you collected the poor's rate, you lent out money at three pence a week, for a shilling—and when church-warden, you was detected in putting in fix-pence, and taking out half a crown.

Mayor. I put in half a crown.

Tom. Aye, that was compound.

Moyor. Tom, I discharge you down to a common constable.

Crazy. He is no constable, that office belongs to me!

Mayor. Tom, I supercede you—I must be ready to receive the Earl of Mercia.

Enter EARL of MERCIA, LADY GODIVA and Attendants.

Earl. Mr Mayor, my daughter has made a long vifit at your house.

Mayor. She does my house, my Lord, much honour.

Godina. Has not your fair at Coventry lasted much longer than usual?

Mayor. My Lady, in order to compensate for the great honour done us, we have had a greater variety of entertainments than ever was known in Coventry.

Tom. We have indeed had great diversions, my Lady, lord how beautiful she is.

Crazy. Yes, we had much merry-making.

Barl. Who are you my old friend?

try. Please your worship—I am Mayor of Coven-

Mayor. The devil you are ! Mayor all .mo!

Tom. Please your worship, that old gentleman's wits are a little out at the elbows, and though my brain is quite new, and I've been so active in every office, yet the Mayor has put him over my head—and he's mad.

Mayor. Crazy there has merit, and middle Lampall

Tom. I've done nothing was say tadt eyA ma?

Barl. So then you are the active officer that has done nothing.

Grazy. I do all myfelf! des hor on a all grand

Carlet.

Earl. This fame town of Coventry feems to be well governed—if one may judge by the appearance of the magistrates.

Tom. His lordship seems to be in a plaguey ill-humour—he looks damn'd glum—come—clear up your pipes and give him a song.

Algers She dues my houle, we Lord, much konour.

## SONG.

Tom. Your Lordship's welcome among us,

Because you are the Peer;

Your Ladyship never will wrong us,

Because you're not severe.

Cho. This is joyful news,

What citizen will refuse,

To stick up their houses with holly.

We'll broach a tub of humming bub,

To welcome home with a rub-a-dub,

So neighbours let us be jolly.

May. At our fair you'll be delighted,

The bells shall ring merrily,

And when, my lord, I'm Knighted,

Sir Gregory Goose 1'll be.

Cho. This is joyful news, &c.

## Enter Count Lewis.

Count. Emma, my lord, your daughter, is fled—gone off—and accompanied by a young peafant—That I dare fay must be the young peafant that rescued her from the Danes, it seems Harold, Earl Goodwin's Son has been lurking about the town.

Earl. (looking at the Mayor) Is this your fidelity to me—fince you have joined in the treason, all partake in the punishment—for this offence I amerce your city in a thousand marks, and by heaven, the power of man shall not induce me to abate one scruple——See

## PEEPING TOM

that this be complied with in an hour's notice, or rigour shall enforce my sentence.

[Exit Earl Godiva and Attendants.

Tom. There's a pretty job!

Crazy. I remember Alfred the great, laid a tax upon horn combs.

#### Enter MAYORESS.

Mayoress. Fine care you have taken of us! Mayor. Fire, fword and famine is come upon us! O grief! O ruin!

Tom. You fee when my lord takes a thing into his head, he fays I'll do it-and in that case he surely does it—and then it is done.

Mayoress. We all know that Lady Godiva is as sweet temper'd as her hufband is crabbed and crufty-now I will fummon all the goodwives in a body, and I'll go at their head, and with disheveled hair and streaming eyes, will befeech the Lady, to befeech her husbandto take off the tax.

Tom. An excellent thought!

Mayor. I must get the confent of the corporation-I will go fummon the livery.

Mayorefs. Summon the livery! you had better go fummon the petticoats-

man that not induce me to above loss foreste- Sec

Tom. I'm for the petticoats.

Crasy. And I love the petticoats. in the punitument-for this estated I differed welfer el-

to rewood safe anyward ad has gained bushed SCENE;

#### OF COVENTRY.

#### SCENE-Street.

#### Enter EMMA and HAROLD.

Emma. What a dilemma!

Harold. The city-guard being posted, prevented our escape-

Emma. When my father knows you are the person that assisted in my escape, he will be in such a rage-1

Harold. A separation from my Emma alone, is a terror for her faithful Harold.

Emma. Was my father to confider your valour, he would certainly be reconciled.

Harold. True my love, I have bled in my country's cause, and shall again—not the fire of love, nor the frost of age, shall check my spirit in the cause of Britain.

Emma. Oh, do not have an idea of separation; if you could but find a place of safety here, for the prefent—this is the house of poor honest Tom, the taylor, I have seen so often at the Mayor's.

## Enter Tom.

Tom. Aye, there they go—what a fine string of them, I did not think there were so many women in Coventry, at least not so many pretty girls in it—I love the pretty girls, because they are generally so handsome—they always smigger at me as they pass, how can they help it, when I cast such sly looks at them—there they all march in a body—egad it's a delicate body and the Mayoress at their head, she's a fine head—Well if this scheme succeeds, I will get drunk to night, like a so-

#### PEEPING TOM

ber citizen, and drink success to the petticoat-corperation—Oh lord, madam—Emma, there they are gone up to the Lady Godiva.

Emma. You'll not betray me!

Harold. Mind Tom, money or feel.

Tom. No fir, I have gold enough, and keep the fword to defend the lady.—You will find in my house, perhaps, as good shelter as in a rich man's—for lord, I am as great a friend to love as the women's favourite, the fat Frier Fogarty.

## SONG.

When I was a younker and liv'd with my dad,
The neighbours all thought me a smart little lad,
My mamma she call'd me a white headed boy,
Because with the girls I lik'd for to toy,
There was Cis, Pris, Letty and Betty and Doll,
With Meg, Peg, Jenny and Winny and Moll,
I flatter'd their chatter so sprightly and gay,
I rumble 'em, tumble 'em, that's my way.

One fine frosty morning a-going to school,
Young Meggy I met and she call'd me a fool,
Her mouth as my primmer a lesson I took,
I swore it was pretty and then kiss'el the book;
But school, fool, primmer and trimmer and birch,
And boys for the girls I have lest in the lurch.
I slatter'd, &c. &c.

. . . . bid hen co

Tis very well known I can dance a good jig,

And at cudgels from Robin I won a fat pig,

I wrestle a fall, and a bar I can sling,

And when o'er a slaggon most sweetly can sing,

But pig, jig, wicket and cricket and ball,

I'd give up to wrestle with Meggy of all.

I flatter'd, &c. &c.

## SCENE-a Chamber in Tom's House.

#### Enter Tom.

Tom. I have a great fancy to know what Maud and the Mayoress have done—Lord how I long to know what success they have had, or whether they will forgive the tax—Oh, there's Maud come back, I hear her voice.

Maud. (without) Oh, madam, I'll only tell Tom. (entering) Oh, Γom, here we have got the young lady Emma in the house—have you seen the Countes?

Tom. I know what we have got—but tell me, shall we get the tax off; you all went, and were you all there?

Maud. Yes, there we went, and we were all admitted to Lady Godiva's presence.

Tom. Oh Lord that was pleasant.

Maud. So it was Tom-we all fell a-crying.

Tom. How did you manage that, Maud—I never faw you cry in all my life.

Maud. I only made believe—then we all fell on our knees, then we got up again.

Tom. Yes, yes, oh I fee-I fee you did!

Maud. Then the Countess she heard our petitions, and she ask'd my lord to pardon the city—no said his lordship that I will not—I have sworn that the power of man shall not persuade me—yes, but says she, the power of woman may, and I am a woman says she.

Tom. Oh, she need not have told him that.

Maud. And fays her ladyship, I am a good woman and your wife; and you, as a good husband, ought to do as I bid you.

Tom. She was a little out there.

Maud. Says the Earl as you are a good woman, I will forgive the tax only on one condition—what's that, fays my lady? It is, fays he, only if you will ride through the city of Coventry naked, without a rag of cloaths on.

Tom. What!

Mand. Now he only joked; having no notion she would do it—but she having the good of our city at heart, took him at his word, and is actually now preparing for it.

Tom. Lady Godiva ride a horseback-all through the city, without any-well if I ever-

Maud. Now you are all agog, with your nonfenfical euriofity.

Tom. I have no curiofity.

Maud. Tom, Tom, our fortune is made, for as La-

Tom. Our house-ride-so, so,-

Mand.

Maud. But here's a young peafant in her company.

Tom. Company; then I suppose she will have nothing at all.

Maud. 'Tis very odd, for he seems to have a sight of money.

Tom. Sight of money-fuch a fight.

Maud. Hang the man is he grown flupid—what are you thinking of Tom.

Tom. I was thinking of a fide faddle.

Maud. Was there ever fuch a fool. But I must go and attend Lady Emma, so I will leave you to ride on your side saddle. [Exit.

Tom. Talk of a coronation, 'tis no more to this—Lady Godiva is a procession in herself, I must go in time to procure a good place—shall I ask our Maud to go—no, no, the sight would be lost upon Maud—but I'll go—

# Enter MAYOR.

Tom. What brings you here, fir?

Mayor. Well Tom, I suppose you have heard?

Tom. Yes fir.

TATOLE

1

Mayor. Lady Godiva in her progress through the city, passes by your house here.

Tom. 'Gad fir, that's lucky, I shall have an opportunity of seeing her nicely.

Mayor. Yes, and you will have an opportunity of hanging in hemp nicely at your own door—the ftreets are to be cleared—all the windows and the houses to

be fasten'd up, no person on pain of death, to be seen of the Male kind.

Tom. Me—do you think I would look, fir—I wish I could get him out of the house—why what need your worship be in a hurry to go.

Mayor. I am in a hurry to go, Tom.

Tom. It's a fine day abroad, fir.

Mayor. But every body must stay at home.

Tom. Well, if you will go home, you must-good bye to you.

Mayor. What, are you going, Tom.

Tom. Yes, fir; I wish you a good-bye, fir, I will not stay in this room while Lady Godiva passes, it commands such a prospect.

Mayor. 'Gad that's true—from that window I could have a charming peep, if that fellow was but out of the way. (afide)

Tom. I'll go down and lock myfelf in the cellar to avoid temptation.

Mayor. Do, Tom-that's a good boy, and I'll go home, Tom!

Tom. Good-bye to you, fir.

Mayor. Good-bye to you, Tom.

Tom. So you are going home, fir.

Mayor. Yes I am going home, now do you go and lock yourfelf up in the cellar.

Tom. Yes I will, fir, good-bye, fir.

Mayor. Good-bye, Tom!

Tom. Good-bye, fir.

Mayor. Good-bye. [Exit feverally.

d f

0

D

d

Re-enter MAYOR.

Mayor. By this time, Lady Godiva's past the cross, all is clear, and foolish Tom has lock'd himself up in the cellar, and thinks I am gone home-she cannot be far off now-I shall have a charming peep at her from that window-I'll go and look for fomething to put on the table. Exit.

### at the this per a want will Enter Tom.

Tom. By this time his worship's at home, curst troublefome old hound, and Lady Godiva must be at hand -I think I hear her horse's feet-the clinking of their hoofs is far sweeter than a haut-boy. (Drags a stool, . and puts it on a table, and gets up.) There, there, the.: is turning the corner.

Mayor. I can find nothing-I'll try to reach the window upon my tip-toes, though I break my neck for it. (in friving to get up, be catches Tom in his arms.) Oh, you villain have I caught you peeping.

Tom. Sir, I was only going to take in the cockchaffinch. a loos of the root, ada maid paker was refus, achang

Mayor. Come down I'll have you hang'd-I came here only on the look out. of an All Exit.

## Mark. Very 8 yest described and the very bear. SCENE.—A Street.

Enter Tom, followed by the EARL, MAYORESS, and Attendants.

Earl. You shall be hang'd Tom.

HAST

Tom. Then your lordship must get me another neck, for this is engaged already.

Earl. How firrah! did you not know it was inftant death?

Tom. True my lord, but I thought it was no harm.

Enter Maud.

Maud. Oh, my dear, what's the matter, it is all along this wicked Mayor, he wants to make me a widow—it would be for the public good if he was hanged instead of my husband—

Earl. Then we should leave his wife here a forrow-ful widow.

Mayoress. Oh, my lord, I should not mind my private forrows for the public good-

Earl. So then Mr Mayor, all this was to forward your defigns upon the young woman—if this culprit here will give up my daughter, his life shall be faved.

Tom. Then I have a dull chance, my lord; but my lord, though I am but a poor fellow, the richest jewel in your lordship's coronet could not make me betray a person, after once giving him the protection of my roof.

Earl. See him to execution-Try him further.

Tom. No mercy, my lord!

Earl. Yes, if you can produce Harold in your place, that may fave your life.

Enter HAROLD and EMMA.

Harold. Then fave his life and take mine, I am Harold, but now the husband of your unhappy daughter.

Earl

Earl. Disobedient child—of all men upon earth, is this your wretched choice?

Emma. My choice-my pride.

Earl. I would sooner have bestowed you on that peasant, that rescued you from the Danes, for his valour at least has a claim upon my gratitude.

Emma. Then let Harold have that claim; he was that peasant, the protector of my life and honour.

Earl. I fee now that my prejudice to Earl Goodwin, has blinded me to his fon's peculiar virtues, and what you have faved, take for your reward.

## Enter COUNT LEWIS.

Bands of love

Count. My lord, your daughter I claim, according to promife.

Earl. No, he is unworthy of a lady's love, that has not courage to protect it.

Tom. So here I ftand all this while with the rope about my neck.

Mayor. I must do my duty, bring in the constables Earl. 'Tis your duty to resign an office to which you are a disgrace—Here I grant Tom a full pardon for his adherence to his word, and in your place I appoint him Mayor of Coventry.

Mayor. What, Peeping Tom!

Toon.

Tom. Hold your tongue, you dog, or I'll put you in the flocks.

Grazy. Whoever is Mayor, I'll be church-warden.

Earl. I believe I have been too severe upon your city, but fince it has produced one honest man, I relinquish my claims.

Crazy. Yes I am an honest man, and you have found me out.

Tom. Then I hope our friends will be equally indulgent, and every man that loves a fine woman, will pardon PEEPING TOM OF COVENTRY.

## FINALE.

Harold. Let every care and tumult cease,

Bands of love unite us;

Kind friendship joy and lasting peace,

For ever shall delight us.

Mand. I wish you joy of your disgrace,

Let his wife alone fir,

For fince by her you've lost your place,

Better kiss your own, fir.

delicated a second the second second the confidence of the confidence

Mayor. I've brought things to a pretty pass,

By my own gallanting:

Tho' late a Mayor—I'm now an ass:

This is my gala-ganting.

Crazy. Why what a deuce is all this rout,

Ceafe your idle finging,

Or by this hand I'll put you out,

And fet the bells a ringing.

Tom. Though you have as poets fee,
Rods in pickle steeping;
Forgive poor Tom of Coventry,
And pardon for his peeping.

r ci-

elin-

und :

inwill

FINIS.

THE CONTINUE.

Apple on about 22 are 2 are south for a party

21 71 1 9

AND DESIGNATION OF THE PARTY OF

The state of the same of the s

Carlot the a Manuella Comment of the

AND THE RESERVE AND ASSESSED.

THE STREET STREET

Control of the Landson and the same state of the same of

Della tradica bully account, because

the first and the same of the

AND STATE OF THE PARTY OF THE P

18 JU70

